

CULLANIDDESA

CULLANIDDESA

EDITED BY
W. STEDE, PH.D.

• THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY
73 Lime Walk
Oxford

THE ASIATIC SOCIETY
CALCUTTA-700016
ACC NO. *S 2414*
DATE *16.5.90*

First published in 1918
by the Pali Text Society
73 Lime Walk
Oxford OX3 7AD
England

Reprinted in 1988
Distributed by Lavis Marketing
73 Lime Walk
Oxford OX3 7AD

ISBN 0-86013-277-3

Printed in Great Britain by
Antony Rowe Ltd, Chippenham, Wiltshire

CONTENTS

	PAGE
PREFACE - - - - - -	vii
INTRODUCTION.	
1. Character of this Edition - - -	ix
2. State of S ^c - - - -	xi
3. Text of C.N. and Text of Sn. - - -	xiii
4. C.N. MSS. and Sn. MSS. - - -	xv
5. Phonology of C.N. MSS. - - -	xvii
6. Titles of Pucchās - - -	xx
7. Character of the Niddesa - - -	xxii
8. Methodological and typographical remarks -	xxiv
PART I. TEXT-MATTER OF C.N.	
1. Vatthugāthā of Pārāyanavagga - - -	1
2. Pucchā of Pārāyanavagga - - -	6
3. Khaggavisāṇasutta - - -	56
PART II. EXPLANATORY MATTER OF C.N.	
APPENDICES.	
1. Gāthās and other Quotations - - -	289
2. Table of repeated Padas - - -	291
3. Concordance of S ^c and S ^c Archetype - -	293

PREFACE

THE text of the Culla Niddesa (C.N.), as edited here, is based on the following sources :

S^c : Palm-leaf MS. in Singhalese characters, from Colombo, the property of Prof. Rhys Davids ;

B^r : Palm-leaf MS. in Burmese characters, in the Bernard Free Library, Rangoon.

T : The C.N. in the printed Siamese Tipiṭaka, vol. xxvii.

Of these sources the first one was accessible to me in its original form, having kindly been lent to me by Prof. Rhys Davids ; of the second I had a transcript made by Mrs. E. Powell-Brown of Rangoon, by which I was greatly aided in checking and correcting S^c ; and the difficulty of reading the third in the original was overcome by a full transcript sent to me, like that of B^r, by Mrs. Rhys Davids.

Recognizing the great similarity between S^c and B^r, I asked Mrs. Powell-Brown to discontinue her transcription after having done slightly more than half, but by some chance she continued up to leaf 63 (v. 1122 Sn.), covering thus the “suññato”-passage, which, being in a very confused state in S^c and somewhat disarranged in T, receives a great deal of elucidation from B^r, so that I was glad after all to have the copy of B^r up to the point mentioned.

It is a pleasant duty to me to acknowledge the readiness of both Professor and Mrs. Rhys Davids to put this work

into my hands as a “*solamen misero*” in these unfortunate times, and to give me what assistance they could. To Mrs. Rhys Davids I am also indebted for a good number of references concerning Gāthās and “*vuttam h’ etam*” quotations. My thanks are further due to Mrs. Powell-Brown for the careful and painstaking transliteration of B^r, on which she has spent a good deal of her time, and which, considering the difficulties under which she worked, cannot be praised too highly. The Siamese transcript also was done in an excellent manner, which deserves full credit.

I am glad to have been able to bring to an end a piece of work, the successful completion of which was threatened more than once; and I hope that it will contribute its mite towards the advancement of Pāli studies and of Buddhist literature and philosophy. As regards the manner of treating the text and the form of its arrangement, I have to say a few words of justification, which I trust will meet with the approval of my fellow-workers.

W. STEDE.

GLASGOW,
May, 1916.

INTRODUCTION

1. CHARACTER OF THIS EDITION.

THE form of this edition needs some explanation. It is only after a long and careful consideration of the advisability or otherwise of a modified arrangement in the editing of a Pāli Text, that I have decided to depart from tradition.

The purpose of a Niddesa or Exposition is better served the more categorically the analysis of the matter to be elucidated is carried out. Thus its character finds its true expression in an arrangement which suits *our* purposes. The form must be such as facilitates to best advantage the exposition of the matter, and in want of any better, we have to take to the form of the dictionary, for in the end is not every dictionary a niddesa and every niddesa a dictionary?

It might at first seem as if the context as such would suffer from a treatment of the exposition which severs the connective thread and dissolves it into its components. But on closer inspection it becomes clear that it is never, or only very seldom, the context as a whole which is explained, and that any thread in the pregnant sense of the word is only an apparent one. In reality the exposition is not an organic structure, but only an aggregate of disconnected pieces or atoms—each of them representing a stereotype phrase which serves for the word or words not only in this special setting, but in any setting. By virtue of this its stereotype and inorganic character, it does not make the slightest difference whether the atoms of the exposition are left in *this* setting, or be put into *another* setting more appropriate to our purpose. And indeed, by laying bare the structure of the

exposition, the really important, because individual and therefore vital parts, are all the more easily recognized and appreciated as such.

It is this stereotypeness of all Commentary explanations which has led me to this arrangement of C.N. By this means we can hope to one day reduce the whole of our explanatory matter (and I daresay a good deal of our text-matter as well) to its simplest form, its nucleus, and trace it back to its common source. There can be no question as to the existence of this common source.

In view of this their character as stereotype explanations their value lies by no means in their "speciality," i.e., being an explanation of the passage to which they are appended, but rather in their "generality," as being a part of a greater Commentary-whole, bricks in a larger building, to the reconstruction of which the new arrangement will help to contribute.

Moreover, as the C.N. is traditionally considered to form only a continuation of the Mahā Niddesa (M.N.), and as the same explanations are repeated in C.N. which are given *suis locis* in the printed edition of M.N., this arrangement of the C.N. matter will at the same time prove to be a sort of passage-index to M.N., and instead of repeating the same matter in the same way, it will shed new light on it by showing it in a different way under a different angle of incidence.

An investigation of the relation between the MSS. of M.N. and those of C.N. would be of interest and importance. Their affinity is close, and to show their resemblance I have in a few cases added the M.N. reading to the vv. ll. of the C.N. passage (to the expositions of kāma, parissayā, visattikā, and sata).

Thus its setting into the modern form is, I believe, in no way an impairment of its character; it only exchanges its Eastern garb for a Western one, and gains in its value as analysis ("exposition") by a further improvement of it. A decided help derived from such a rearrangement is also that it facilitates the identification of the "pe" passages; and its aid to the study of Buddhist philosophical termin-

ology cannot be underestimated by anyone who has ever undertaken such a study. The improved analysis must be welcomed by the student of Buddhist thought, for in all constructive science the analytical part has to precede the synthetical, and why should not the constitution of a Text prepare the way for synthesis as much as it can by analysis ?

2. THE STATE OF S^c.

1. My main and only source for first-hand information was the Singhalese Palm-leaf MS. lent by Prof. Rhys Davids. I have transcribed and analysed its 101 leaves and found it to be a source of very doubtful value. It must be the work of a scribe who was not even familiar with the language he was copying. Besides being extremely badly written in parts, it is full of insertions at the wrong places, of omissions of letters and words, and of repetitions which altogether escaped unnoticed. It was a laborious task in itself to restore the right sequence of leaves in their original form from this MS. All the more reliable—because done without a thought and therefore free from intentional changes—it proved for the reconstruction of the Original (*S^cA, conjectured) from which the writer of S^c copied. The clue to this reconstruction is furnished by various passages, which by their position in S^c point to a misplacement of the leaves in *S^cA, and by several mistakes in leaf-turning, or when the back was copied before the face. An analysis of all these passages shows that *S^cA was, or is, a Palm-leaf MS. consisting of 126 leaves¹, written like S^c on both sides, but with seven or eight lines to each, whereas S^c has from eight to ten lines. The reconstruction of *S^cA was a purely arithmetical process which in its result proved to be correct to the line (*cp.* App. 3, constructed for Pār. V.).

¹ The first and the last of it are half-leaves; 1-92¹⁻⁸ for Pār. V., and 92⁹⁻¹⁵-126¹⁻⁸ for the Kh.S. If both were kept separate, there would be ninety whole and two half-leaves for Pār. V., and thirty-three whole and two half-leaves for Kh.S.

2. This is not the place for entering on a full account of the wearisome "excavation" process of *S^cA, but as an illustration of the carelessness of S^c copyist the enumeration of the following passages might well serve, viz.—

Leaf 24₁₅-25₁₀ (14 lines=*S^cA, leaf 27) is a verbatim repetition of 24₁₋₁₄.

After 27₁₇ is a lacuna of five lines.

Leaf 39₈₋₁₄ should be placed before 39₁₋₇ (*S^cA 46 back before face).

Leaf 40₁₄ is continued at 44₈ (wrong position of *S^cA 55-58).

Leaf 43₂₋₉ should precede 42₁₃-43₁ (*S^cA 57 b > f).

Leaf 47₁₃-48₂ should precede 47₉₋₁₃ (in *S^cA 52).

Leaf 49₁₁₋₁₈ should precede 49₅₋₁₁ (*S^cA 54 b > f).

Leaf 49₁₁ is continued at 40₁₄ (wrong position of *S^cA 48-54).

Leaf 44₇ is continued at 49₁₉.

Leaf 62 is in a hopeless confusion (*S^cA 74, 75; see *suññato*).

After 63₉ is a lacuna of sixteen lines (= *S^cA 77)¹.

3. Other peculiarities (besides those to be mentioned *sub c.* 5) of this source are—

(a) A very frequent substitution of p for ph; ā for o, and vice versa; e for o; v for c; am for ā; uncertainty whether sam° or pa°; a frequent mixing of h and s (°si > °hi, and vice versa; *cp.* Somaka > Hemaka, Pohāla > Posāla).

(b) The use of *n* is thoroughly erratic. It seems as if the writer only becomes gradually acquainted, and even then only slightly familiar with this letter, for whereas in the

¹ The omission of *S^cA 77 seems to be not merely a blunder. Since the Pucchās (Sn. v. 1123) are concluded with *S^cA 78, these two leaves formed the end of the actual text, to which the following Prose- and Verse-parts are later additions; and thus through an interchange of 77 and 78, which could readily be made, the former one was lost (see also remarks *ad c.* 6, 3).

Text it is extremely rare, we find it in the Commentary very often wrongly applied, not only for n, but also for the letter t. There is no trace of it in the Vatthugāthās; in the text of the Pucchās it occurs only in 1034 (which part is missing in B^a), in 1080, 1081 (wrongly), in 1106-1108; in the Prose-part in 1126, 1146, 1147 (wrongly).

(c) In the text of the Pucchās (S^{cp}) our source has d for r only in Nos. 4 and 5; r for d only *after* No. 5; p for s (and vice versa) only after No. 4 (and in Commentary: S^{cn}): e.g. sabbadhi S^{cp}, but pabbadhi S^{cn}; y for s (and vice versa) only after No. 4.¹

3. TEXT OF C.N. AND TEXT OF SN.

For the text-matter the readings of this edition agree with those of the Sutta Nipāta, as edited by Dines Andersen and Helmer Smith (PTS. 1913), in all cases where they are borne out by C.N. sources, as I have also kept the numbering of the Gāthās after Sn. General divergencies between C.N. and Sn. readings may be grouped as follows:—

A. The shortening of *final* ī (especially before a following initial s) and ū is so marked in C.N. that I have adopted the writing of C.N. MSS. in all following words:—

v. 997 āmantayī sisse [=B^{a1} C^b].

1015 nadati vane [=B^{a1} C^b].

1034 sabbadhi sotā [=B^{a1}].

1050 upadhi-nidānā.

1052 akittayī no; muni sādhu [=B^{a1} C^b].

1109-1115 nandī saṃyojane.

75 asuci manussā (*cp.* v.l. S^c jarasita *for* jarā sita :
like assāda *for* āssāda, assama, kassapa, etc.).

1038 puthu idha (*cp.* 1043 puthu 'dha) [=B^{a1}]

ahu *throughout* [=B^{a1} C^b].

¹ With this *cp.* the peculiar occurrence in B^{rp} of writing e for a only in Nos. 1 and 2; t for h only after No. 4; y for s only once in No. 16.

Similar cases for *medial* ī and ū, mostly due to disregard of metre, are :—

anūpadhika, Upasiva, satimā, mutimā; vidhuma (*cp.* neglect of metre also Sc 1077: ñāṇ' upapanna; 68: bal' upapanna; 1057: anupadhika).

B. Since all our sources are based on Bu tradition, I have accepted the Bu writing for byā° (Sn. vyā°; *cp.* C.N. viyā°) and kkh (Sn. kh) throughout, except in sekha (*cp.* also c. 8, 2).

C. In opposition, though not always in preference, to Sn. readings, I have substituted in the text the following vv. ll. of my sources :—

- 977 Mulakassa Br Sc T B¹ (> Alakassa), *cp.* 1011.
 992 upadhikkhaye Br Sc T Balm (> upadhisamkhaye).
 997 āmantayi Br Sc T C^b Bal (> °i) (*cp.* B).
 998 svajja Br Sc (> svājja).
 1000 byakkhātā Br Sc (> vyākhyātā).
 1001 dve yeva Br Sc Balm (> dve va).
 1002 āvasati Br Sc T Bal (> ajjhāvasati).
 1003 vivataccchaddo Br Sc T B¹m (> vivattacchaddo) (*cp.* 1147).
 1031 pañjali Br Sc C^b B¹m (> pañjali).
 1036 cā pi Br Sc T (> ca).
 1045 kacci ssu Br Sc B^m (> kaccim ssu) (also 1079).
 1048 paroparāni Br Sc T Balm (> parovarāni) (also *ad* 1148).
 1051 pajānaṃ Br Sc T (> hi pānaṃ).
 1052 pucchāma Br Sc T Bal (> °mi).
 1059 abhijaññā Br Sc T (> ābhi°).
 1064 samihāmi Sc (> gamissāmi).
 1069 tareyyaṃ Br Sc T (> tareyya).
 1070 ratta-mah-ābhipassa Br Sc Bal (> natta°).
 1071 'dhimutto Br Sc T B¹ (> vi°).
 1079 diṭṭha-sutena Br Sc T (> diṭṭhe sutena).
 yatā Br Sc T [Pj.] (> yathā).
 1081 te ca Br Sc B^m (> sace).
 1090 nirāsaṃso Br Sc (> nirāsayo).

- 1091^b na so B^r S^c (> na ca).
 1110 āgamhā B^r S^c T (> āgamma).
 1115 evaṃ etaṃ B^r S^c T Balm (> evaṃ evaṃ).
 1117 n' ābhijānāti B^r S^c T Balm (> °mi).
 1122 disā S^c T Balm (> disatā).
 asutam amutaṃ B^r S^c T Bal (> asutamutaṃ)
 kiñci n' atthi S^cp (> kiñcanaṃ atthi).
 Ps. solasannaṃ B^r S^c T (> °ānaṃ).
 paricārika B^r S^c Balm (> °aka).
 1127 yathā-tathaṃ B^r S^c T (yathā tathāṃ).
 1131 nāgo B^r S^c T Bal (> nātho).
 1145 upallaviṃ B^r S^c T Bam [B^l] (> upaplaviṃ).
 36 bhavanti snehā S^c T Balm (> bhavati sneho).
 39 abandho S^c T Bal (> abaddho).
 44 sañchinna T B^{lm} (> samsīna).
 48 yantāni S^c T (> mānāni).
 59 khiddā-ratī S^c T Bal (> khiddaṃ ratīṃ).
 61 gaṇḍo S^c T Bam [B^l] (> gaḷo).
 62 sandālayitvāna S^c T Balm (> °itvā).
 67 somanassa-domanassaṃ S^c T Balm (> somana-d°).

4. C.N. MSS. AND SN. MSS.

With all evidence in vv. ll. (see preceding chapter), in typographical and phonological features, there appears a very intimate relationship between S^c and Bal (more towards B^a) and between B^r and Bal (nearer to B^l). A definite decision on the grounds of our material is hardly possible. Moreover, the relation between S^c and B^r is so close as to suggest in many cases an almost simultaneous copying from a common source¹.

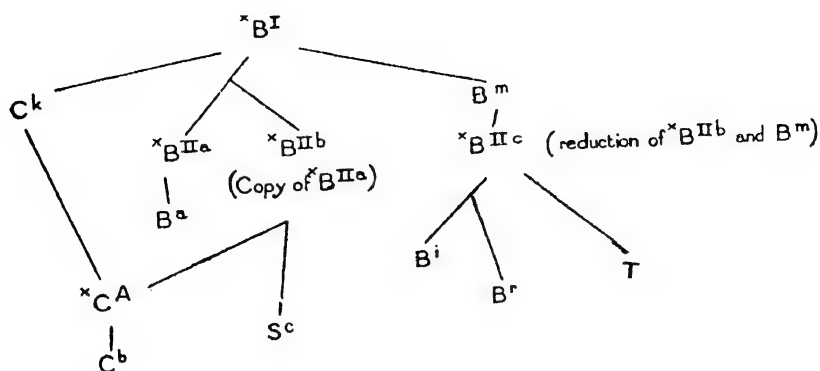
On the other hand, there are enough discrepancies between

¹ vv. ll. as common and peculiar to B^r S^c are:—

- 988 muddhāvīpāta.
 1015 tasmim (> tamhi).
 1069 tareyyaṃ.
 1086 nibbānaṃ-padaṃ.
 1092, 1093 parasmim (> sarasmim).
 1120 Piṅgayo (> Piṅgiyo).

the two as to safeguard us against such an assumption¹. All we can say is, that they are not far distant either in time or lineage.

Comparing C.N. MSS. with the available evidence of S.N. MSS., we may hypothetically construct the following table as regards their mutual relation²:—



1125 Bhadrāvudho *ca.*

1145 adassāmi (> addassāsi).

Other mistakes in common are:—

Both leave out “atāri so” 1060 Nidd.

Both leave out first four words in pahīna=(ad natthi) in 1088 Nidd.

Both leave out vacī duccaritaṃ *ad* kukkucca in 1106 Nid.

Both leave aññāvimokkhaṃ unexplained *ad* 1105, while T (wrongly) explains this in full as *ad* 1107.

See further vv. ll. *ad* Pu. 995, 1016, 1019, 1023, 1077, and Nidd, *ad* āgamaṃ, vimutta, sara.

¹ I only mention the following: *Ad* “sato” Nidd. B^r has vedanā-citte-dhammesa anupassanā, S^c vedanī-anupassanī citte-anu° dhammesu-anu°. The insertion of pe (pa) in B^r is often different from S^c; B^r sometimes has “pa” instead of full quotation (*e.g.* *ad* āsiṃsamānā), sometimes full text where S^c has “pe” (*e.g.* *ad* vedagu). Other discrepancies see *ad loc. cit.*

² Mr. Helmer Smith confirms my opinion on this point by saying that C^k goes back to a Bu original which closely

That a very close resemblance exists between B^r S^c and B^{a1} is, apart from the vv. ll. common to both branches, also seen from their linguistic character (c. 5), and from the correspondence in the titles of the Pucchās (c. 6). S^c goes back to a direct (Singhalese) copy from B^a, which was unfamiliar with ñ, a fact which explains why, in 1034 S^cp, we find this ñ substituted from a B copy, because this passage was missing in B^a. That B^r, on the other hand, stands in direct relation to B¹ is shown by the omission of 1045 ^a ^b in B¹ as well as in B^rp;—cp. v. l. 1021 B^r B¹ kañkhacchida for tañha°.

5. PHONOLOGY OF C.N. MSS.

Of vv. ll. only such differences in the form of words are registered in this edition which prove a variance beyond a purely local, casual, and graphical character.

A short survey of the general phonological status of B^r and S^c (T contributes less, because based not on MS., but on a printed edition, and its divergencies are to a large extent due to mistakes of the transcriber) will be a substitute for marking each difference of spelling *ad loc cit.* (The sigla in brackets (B^{a1}, etc.) refer to Sn. readings.)

A. Reduction of Long Vowels.

ā to ǣ, medial: most marked in B^r, especially before m, n, r; very little in S^c.

ī > i, final: in endings nī, yī, rī, vī: in B^r S^c T (~B^{a1} C^b), cp. c. 3A.

medial: most marked in B^r and T, especially before t, n, m, with gemination and in ending īya; then in S^c (~B^{a1} C^b).

resembles B^a, and of which the first side-branch is represented by B^m, whereas B¹ is a later branch. He also corroborates my statement regarding S^c, also applicable to C^b, which latter “belongs to a class of S MSS. which is inferior and unreliable.”

ū > u, final : in ending gū, in n. sg. ū, and in ahū : in Br S^c (~B¹ C^{kb}), *cp. c. 3A*.

medial : most marked in Br^r, especially before t, p, m with gemination ; next in (B^{a1} C^b) ; in S^c only before m, l.

B. Substitution of Long Vowels.

ā for a, medial : most marked in Br^r, next in S^c.

> am (and vice versa) : S^c only (~C^b).

ī > i, medial : S^c (~C^b).

> im (and vice versa) : S^c only.

ū > u : cases rare.

C. Vowel-Mutation.

i for a (and vice versa) : most marked in T, especially before n ; less in Br^r S^c.

im > am : T S^c.

ika > aka : Br^r S^c (~B^{a1}m).

i > u : T only (graphical).

a > u (and vice versa) : frequent in S^c (~C^b) and T, less Br^r.

e > a : Br^r T (*cp. c. 2, 3b*).

D. Anusvāra.

Dropping of — (after a and i) : most frequent in S^c, then (B^{a1}), Br^r ; next (C^b).

Adding of — (to a and u) : S^c (B¹ C^b), not in Br^r.

Substitution of — : see B.

E. Consonant-System.

To illustrate the most pronounced features peculiar to Br^r and S^c, I give the following table, which is an analysis of the consonantal variances in the first half of C.N. It is left undecided whether these variances are purely phonetic in character or sometimes only graphical, and the stating of a case includes also the vice-versa substitution, which amounts to about 25-30 per cent. of the first.

I. *Principal Cases.*

	Sc	Br
1. Aspirate for Mute (kh > k, gh > g, ch > c, dh > d, ph > p, b)	18	18
2. Dental Surd for Guttural Mute (t > k, g) ..	20	5
3. Dental Surd for Guttural and Labial As- te (t > bh, h)	—	17
4. Dental Surd for Dental Sonant (t > d, dh; tt > tth)	5	50
5. Labial Surd for Labial Sonant (p > b, bh; pp > bb)	—	19
6. p for m	15	24
7. p for s	36	3
8. y for s	18	10
y for ss	16	2
9. y for h	1	8
10. r for d	15	1
11. v for p	5	16
12. Gemination (dd, cc, pp > d, c, p)	7	5

II. *Secondary Cases, restricted to one of the two MSS.*

Sc: p > c 15	Br: y > gh 2
y > dh 4	y > r 4
v > r 5	v > t 4
h > g 3	s > t 7
h > p 3	th > tth frequent.

Note.—T has the following most frequent (graphical) deviations:—

k for th	th for bh (and vice versa).
g for t	d for h (and vice versa).
j for kh	l for s (and vice versa).

Other individual peculiarities of our three MSS. are:

	Sc	Br
vuttañ h' etam		
phusati	p(h)assati	
uppatti }	uppatti	upapatti.
upapatti }	jīvitam kappesi	sampannāgata.

6. THE TITLES OF THE PUCCHĀS.

The striking variations in the titles of the sixteen Pucchās seem in their similarity as well as dissimilarity to suggest some arrangement other than that which enumerates them simply as Pucchā 1, 2, etc., as is done in T. An analysis of their mutual relations proves difficult, but makes it conclusive to a certain extent that groups of Pucchās existed separately before they were set into the present arrangement, or were taken out of their present setting because they were greater favourites than others. The latter is clearly the case with No. 1 (Ajita-sutta).

1. The titles in the Text (of C.N. and Sn.):—

At the conclusion of each Pucchā the title of it is given with :

(a) -māṇava in C^k throughout ;

C^b throughout except in No. 3¹.

B^r throughout except in Nos. 3¹ and 4.

B^a only in Nos. 1 and 2.

B^m only in Nos. 8-16.

(b) -māṇavaka in S^c throughout, except in No. 3.

B^l throughout, except in No. 4.

B^a throughout, except in Nos. 1 and 2.

B^m only in Nos. 1-7.

B^r only in No. 4.

C^b only in No. 3.

These differences in the titles points to a peculiar position of Nos. 3 and 4, either of which may have formed the last one of a separate collection. Was the title of No. 3 missing in *B¹¹ ^b, and that of No. 4 in *B¹¹ ^c ? And is the break after No. 7 in B^m merely due to the omission of annotating it by the editor of Sn. after No. 7 ? Although the closest relation exists between B^r and B^l, they disagree entirely in the matter

¹ In No. 3 (Punṇaka^o) haplography through contact-dissimilation would account for the irregularity of °a and °aka, although this is not found in No. 5 (Dhotaka) and others.

of the titles. Were these inserted into B¹ after the separation of B^r? B^r agrees with S^c only in the titles of Nos. 3 and 4; No. 3 here occupies a special position in so far as both B^r S^c have Puṇṇaka-suttam, different from all other MSS.

2. The titles in the Commentary :—

To some extent this question receives light from a comparison of the titles in the explanatory part of C.N. T shows a uniform entitling throughout with (Ajita . . .) māṇavaka-pañhā-niddeso paṭhamo (dutiyo . . .).

In B^r and S^c they are given as follows :—

S ^c .	B ^r .
(1) Ajita-suttam ¹	Ajita-sutta-niddeso samatto
(2) Tisso Metteyya-pañham	T-M.-pañhā-niddeso samatto
(3) [Puṇṇaka-suttam] [om.]	Puṇṇaka-sutta-niddeso samatto
(4) (both :) Mettayu-pañham catuttham samattam	
(5) (both :) Dhotaka-pañham pañcamam (om. B ^r) samattam	
(6) (both :) Upasiva-pañham samattam	

and so forth, agreeing for 7-16 with the exception of No. 11, where B^r has Jatukaṇṇi against S^c °ika. Here also we find a break after No. 3, and it is to be noticed that after No. 5 the numeration ceases. Was there a special collection of Pucchās 1-5?

3. The arrangement of *S^cA :—

Lastly, we may find an indication of separate collections in the arrangement of Text and Commentary in *S^cA (see table in Appendix 3). This MS. gives Pucchās 1-3 on leaves 1-3, Nos. 4-6 on leaf 4; and in the Niddesa finishes the exposition of No. 3 with leaf 18, of No. 5 with leaf 42, and of No. 16, first part (end of Pucchās), with leaf 78. Unless these divisions were mere coincidences we would have to state a break after No. 3 as well as after No. 5, and thus have another hint about separate collections of 1-3 and 1-5.

This is also the title for each Pucchā in Pj.

7. CHARACTER OF THE NIDDESA.

§ 1. The Niddesa or Exposition consists chiefly in the interpretation of each word. This interpretation is repeated at every place where the word is found in the Text, and is literally the same all through. Very seldom a paraphrase of a sentence or part of a sentence is given (*e.g.* v. 72), and in some cases a quotation from Canonical Books (“vuttam h’ etam Bhagavatā”) takes the place of an explanation (*e.g.* v. 54); but the rule is, that, once the words are made clear, the stanza is “exposed.” This stereotype plan, which is rigorously adhered to in the whole of the C.N., may be illustrated with the first stanza of the Pucchās (v. 1032), which will serve as a model for all the rest. (See § 3.)¹

§ 2. The whole Text of the Pārāyana-vagga precedes the exposition of the Pucchās in B^r S^c, whereas T only gives the Vatthu-gāthās as a separate piece of introduction. The Text of the Khaggavisāṇa-sutta is found in the exposition only. As regards Pār. V., I have followed the example of T in printing separately the Vatthugāthās only. After every explanation, be it of a word, line, or stanza, the explained passage is repeated as an “iti” statement in full. Further, each Suttanta has the same typical conclusion (see text of this at end of c. 7).

§ 3. I here give the full text of stanza 1032 Sn., with its exposition in C.N., and indications as to the methodological treatment of these expositions in this edition.

1032. (a) Kena ssu nivuto loko —icc’ āyasmā Ajito—

(b) kena ssu na ppakāsati.

(c) ki ’ss’ ābhilepanam brūsi.

(d) kim su tassa mahabbhayam.

(a) Kena ssu nivuto loko ti (: to be understood for all subsequent expositions).

loko ti (: No. 550 in Index; Part II.).

- | *ayaṃ loko [kena] (*nivuto) āvuto nivuto . . .*
 (: paraphrase; *kena* not explained; *nivuto* No. 365, here in synonymical (“pe”) progression, beginning with *āvuto*, but placed in Index under *ni*°).
kena ssu nivuto loko (: recapitulation of *a*; to be understood).
icc’ āyasmā Ajito ti.
iccā ti (: No. 137) . . . *iccā ti* (: this repetition to be understood).
āyasmā ti (: No. 130) . . . *āyasmā ti.*
Ajito ti (: No. 14) . . . *icc’ āyasmā Ajito.*
- (b) *kena ssu na ppakāsati ti.*
 | [*kena*] *loko (na) pakāsati . . .* (: paraphrase; *kena* not explained; *na* to be repeated with all synonyms for *pakāsati* which follow *pakāsati* under No. 373).
kena ssu na ppakāsati.
- (c) *ki ’ss’ ābhilepanaṃ brūsi ti.*
 | *lokassa (*abhilepanaṃ) lepanaṃ . . .* (: paraphrase; *abhilepanaṃ* inside synonymical progression beginning with *lepanaṃ*, but in Index referred *ad* No. 88 *abhilepanaṃ*).
brūsi . . . (No. 465b).
ki ’ss’ ābhilepanaṃ brūsi.
- (d) *kiṃ su tassa mahabbhayan ti.*
tassa (No. 278e:) *lokassa (*mahabbhayaṃ) bhayaṃ . . .* (No. 501) (: *tassa* explained by *lokassa*; *mahabbhaya* after *bhaya*, under Index No. 501).
kiṃ su tassa mahabbhayaṃ.
ten’ āha so bhāhmaṇo (follows repetition of v. 1032).

Immediately after this follows text of the next stanza in full. In statement *ten’ āha* the person is introduced either as *brāhmaṇo* (in *Pucchās* 1-16¹), or *Bhagavā* (in *Pārāyana-vagga* answers), or *Piṅgiya-thero* (in *P.* No. 16¹¹), or *paccekasambuddho* (in *Khaggavisāṇa-sutta*).

§ 4. Typical (stereotype) conclusion of each *suttanta*:
saha-gāthā-pariyosānā ye tena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ ekajjhā

ekappayogā ek' ādhippāyā ekavāsana-vāsītā tesam aneka-pāṇa-sahassānaṃ virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhamma-cakkhum uda-pādi : "yam kiñci samudaya-dhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodha-dhammaṃ" ti. [Tassa brāhmaṇassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuñci.]^a [Saha arahatta-ppattā]^b ajina-jaṭā-vāka-cīrā daṇḍaka-maṇḍalā kesā ca massū ca antarahitā paṇḍu-kāsāya-vattha-vasano saṅghāṭi-patta-cīvara-dharo bhikkhu anvattha-paṭipattiyo pañjaliko Bhagavantam namassamāno nisinno hoti "Satthā me¹ Bhagavā sāvako 'ham asmi"² ti.

Ajita-suttaṃ (and concluding titles of P. 1-16).

8. METHODOLOGICAL AND TYPOGRAPHICAL REMARKS.

I. Summarizing the method of my arrangement of the expository matter of C.N., I have to remark the following:—

(a) To lessen the amount of repetitions I have marked each Sn. word, which is explained, with a number, referring to its place in the alphabetical index of all these (700) words in C.N. Other Sn. text-words, falling either under the heading of one of the 700 words, or standing isolated as not explained, are inserted into the Exposition-Index unnumbered and only marked with the number of the Sn. verse. Within this latter category the words of the Vatthugāthās are distinguished by an asterisk, and words which belong to C.N. only and with their retinue of synonyms are expositions κατ' ἐξοχήν, building-material, so to speak, are marked with N at the margin.

(b) Where no divergence exists from the ordinary scheme of C.N. exposition (see c. 7, § 3), this is to be understood for *all* stanzas. Only when an extension of this scheme is found, this is indicated in the exposition below the text-matter by

¹ bhante after me sometimes.

² asmim B^r asmi T. The sentence []^a and the two words []^b are in conclusion of No. 16 replaced by "saha dhamma*-cakkhussa-paṭilābhā."

noting the extension under the heading of the corresponding Pada of the text. Where two Padas are taken together as the *argumentum exponendum*, this is shown by giving the line-indices of the Padas combined (a+b).

(c) Whenever text- or catch-words are *bracketed* in [], this means that this word is either explained at a parallel passage, or paraphrased, or not explained at all. Under the index-scheme those words which are never explained (like aham, imam, asmi) are easily recognized as not numbered; and a study of these self-evident words would throw some light on the psychology of Eastern commentation.

(d) (Brackets) within the explanatory matter:—

(na) means that the word is not explained by itself, but inserted again into the explanatory context before each of the constituents of the explanation.

(*nivuto) means either that this text-word figures as a catch-word in the Explanation-Index, although it does not head a synonymical progression—which is the usual case in all prepositional compounds, as (*visuddha), for which “suddha” introduces the explanation—, or that it has to be supplemented from the context, or that it is translated in the quotation, meaning by this, that its prose-form is substituted for its poetical form (as *sutvāna is represented in explanatory quotation by sutvā, *care by careyya, etc.)¹.

(e) The combination of two words by means of + (as “visame+nivīṭṭha”) means, that their respective explanations are given jointly without being separated by “ti” and repeated quotation, i.e. visame nivīṭṭhan ti (v. 57) visame kāya-kamme nivīṭṭham visame vacī-kamme nivīṭṭham . . . visamesu pañcasu kāma-guṇesu nivīṭṭham sattam allinam . . .

¹ Other poetical forms and their prose substitutes are, e.g.—

anāsavāse	} °ā.	caram	} °anto.	atārum	} °imsu.
dhammāse		pajānam		upāgañchum	
brāhmaṇāse		sikkhe		pakkāmum	
etad	} °m.	titṭhe	} °eyya.		
tad		tare			
tejasā > tejena.		labhetha	} °eyya.		
jarasā > jarāya.		bhajetha			

II. *Typographical*: 1. *On the writing of Anusvāra*.—In accordance with the pronounced B character of C.N. I have also adopted the B^r treatment of ṁ, which at the same time provides a more uniform and stricter linguistic appearance of the text. Thus I print the nasal with the corresponding mute in every peculiar combination. I keep ṁ only before labials and y, v, s, h, and in compounds of nasal+mute in which the compositional character of the combination is still felt as such, *i.e.* proved by the separate existence of either component or by the antithesis of a similar compound (kim kārāṇā~taṁ kārāṇā, *cp.* taṁ hetu ; pāraṁ gato~pāraṁ patto). I write ṁy except in the t.t. saññojana which always occurs in this spelling.

2. *Compound Words*.—As regards the treatment of noun-compounds, I have, in keeping with the purpose of a Niddesa, applied the principle of separation more freely than is usually done. Compositions with monosyllables I have written with elision rather than contraction, so treating them either as proclitic or enclitic according to the emphasis put upon them in the syntax of the sentence: mā 'hu, mā 'kāsi, et' ābhinandāmi. This way of spelling seems to me preferable to contraction, since the latter, especially with a, is not always the case; *e.g.* hand' āhaṁ is to be grouped with sād'hū ti which is based on the enclitic (accentual) principle only. *Cp.* kiñc' āpi, c' āhaṁ, khv' āhaṁ for kiñcāpi, cāhaṁ, khvāhaṁ.

The treatment of enclitics may be condensed into the following rules:—

(a) In combination of non-enclitic and enclitic :

- (1) A short non-enclitic (paroxytonon) is reduced and the enclitic accented : kiñc' āpi.
- (2) A long non-enclitic (properispomenon) receives the accent of the enclitic : sād'hū ti ; manasā 'nāvilo.

(b) In combination of enclitic and enclitic the first one receives the accent of the second : cā pi ; nā ti.

(c) In combination of proclitic and non-enclitic the non-

enclitic receives the accent of the proclitic: c' āham; n' āham.

- (d) In combination of two non-enclitics ending and beginning with equal vowel, whichever final or initial syllable is long, receives the accent: etā 'bhinandāmi. If both are short, the first one is elided and the second lengthened: pun' āpare (for punāpare).

3. *Abbreviations*.—As regards abbreviations of the canonical books, I have adopted the scheme proposed in JPTS, 1909, p. 385 *sq.*, to which I refer the reader. Jā is replaced by J. Other isolated abbreviations are as follows:—

p = Text-reading of the Pucchās (S^p B^p).

n = Commentary-reading (Sⁿ Bⁿ).

Pj = Paramattha-jotikā II. (Commentary on Sn., pt. II).

Ps = Prose part between Sn. 1123 and 1124.

S^cA = S^c Archetype.

x = (in pahāna =) means that this word is the catch-word of a stereotype or “pe” sequence (“synonymical progression”) which is to be found under this heading.

“*ad*” means that this explanation serves also as explanation of x.

“*see*” means that explanation of x is to be taken as explanation also for this word. Both this and the preceding are joined under *id. p.* (“identical passages”).

~ = similar to, or similarly, correspondingly.

upa°: in prepositional compounds the abbreviated preposition refers to the whole of the immediately preceding combination, *e.g.* nissaya upa° = nissaya upanissaya.

: = *i.e.*

id. p. = identical passages.

Culla Niddesa.

PART I

PĀRĀYANAVAGGA.

1. *Vatthugāthā.*

976. Kosalānaṃ purā rammā agamā Dakkhināpathaṃ
ākiñcaññaṃ patthayāno brāhmaṇo mantapāragū.
977. So Assakassa visaye Mulakassa¹ samāsane
vasī Godhāvarīkūle uñchena ca phalena ca.
978. Tass' eva² upanissāya gāmo ca vipulo ahu,³
tato jātena āyena mahāyaññaṃ akappayi,
979. Mahāyaññaṃ yajitvāna puna pāvisi assamaṇi.
Tasmim patipaviṭṭhamhi añño āgañchi⁴ brāhmaṇo
980. Ugghaṭṭapādo tasito paṅkadanto rajassiro,
so ca naṃ upasaṅkamma satāni pañca yācati.
981. Tam enaṃ Bāvarī disvā āsanena nimantayi,
sukhañ ca kusalaṃ pucchi, idaṃ vacanam abravi⁵:
982. "Yam kho mamaṃ⁶ deyyadhammaṃ sabbam vis-
sajjitam mayā,
anujānāhi me brahme, n'atthi pañca satāni me."
983. "Sace me yācamānassa bhavam n'ānupadassati,
sattame divase tuyhaṃ muddhā phalatu sattadhā."

¹ Alakassa Sn.

² taṃ ye va B^r.

³ ahū Sn. *throughout*.

⁴ āgacchi B^r (B^{al}).

⁵ abruvi S^c (abrūvi C^b).

⁶ mama S^c.

984. Abhisañkharitvā kuhako bheravaṃ so akittayī,
tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā Bāvarī dukkhito ahu,
985. Ussussati anāhāro sokasalla-samappito,
atho pi evaṃ-cittassa¹ jhāne na ramatī mano.
986. Utrastam² dukkhitam disvā devatā atthakāminī.
Bāvarim³ upasañkamma idam vacanam abravi⁴:
987. “Na so muddham pajānāti, kuhako so dhan’atthiko,
muddhani muddhapāte vā ñāṇam tassa na vijjati.”
988. “Bhoti⁵ carahi jānāti, tam me akkhāhi pucchitā
muddham muddhādhipātāñ⁶ ca, taṃ suṇoma vaco
tava.”
989. “Aham p’ etaṃ⁷ na jānāmi, ñāṇam m’⁸ ettha na
vijjati,
muddham muddhādhipāto ca Jinānam h’ eta das-
sanam.”
990. “Atha ko⁹ carahi jānāti asmiṃ puthavimaṇḍale¹⁰
muddham muddhādhipātāñ⁶ ca, tam¹¹ me akkhāhi
devate.”
991. “Purā Kapilavatthumhā nikkhanto lokanāyako
apacco Okkākarājassa Sakyaputto pabhaṅkaro.
992. So hi brāhmaṇa sambuddho sabbadhammānapāragū
sabb’abhiññā-balappatto sabba-dhammesu cakkhumā
sabba-dhamma-kkhamayam¹² patto vimutto upadhi-
kkhaye,¹³
993. Buddho so Bhagavā loke dhammam deseti¹⁴ cak-
khumā
taṃ tvam gantvāna¹⁵ pucchassu, so te taṃ byāka-
rissati.”

¹ vivitthassa B^r.² uttrāsam S^c utrasantam T.³ Bāvarim S^c.⁴ abruvi S^c.⁵ bhoti B^r S^c T (B^{alm}).⁶ muddhāvi^o B^r S^c.⁷ aham etaṃ B^r (B^{al}).⁸ p S^c.⁹ kho S^c.¹⁰ paṭhavi^o B^r T, puthu^o S^c.¹¹ tam B^r S^c.¹² kammakkhamayam B^r S^c (khayappatto S^c).¹³ upadhi-samkhaye Sn.¹⁴ desesi B^r S^c (B^{al}).¹⁵ gacchautvāna S^c.

994. 'Sambuddho' ti vaco sutvā udaggo Bāvarī ahu,
sok' assa tanuko āsi, pītiñ' ca vipulaṃ labhi.
995. So Bāvarī attamano udaggo
taṃ devataṃ pucchati vedajāto:
"katamamhi gāme nigamamhi vā puna
katamamhi vā janapade lokanātho,
yattha gantvā² namassemu³ Sambuddhaṃ dipa-d-
uttamaṃ."⁴
996. "Sāvatthiyaṃ Kosalamandire⁵ Jino
pahūta-pañño vara-bhūrimedhaso,
so Sakyaputto vidhuro anāsavo
muddhādhipātassa⁶ vidū narāsabho."
997. Tato āmantayi⁷ sisse brāhmaṇe mantapārage:
"etha māṇavā, akkhissam,⁸ suṇotha vacanaṃ mama :
998. Yass' eso⁹ dullabho loke pātubhāvo abhiñhaso,
sv-ajja lokamhi uppanno Sambuddho iti vissuto,
khippaṃ gantvāna Sāvatthim passavho dipa-d-utta-
maṃ."¹⁰
999. "Kathañ¹¹ carahi jānemu disvā 'Buddho' ti brāh-
maṇa,
ajānatan¹² no pabrūhi, yathā jānemu taṃ mayam."
1000. "Āgatāni hi mantesu mahāpurisa-lakkhaṇā
dvattimsā¹³ ca byakkhātā¹⁴ samattā anupubbaso.
1001. Yass' ete honti gattesu mahāpurisa-lakkhaṇā,
dve yeva¹⁵ tassa gatiyo, tatiyā hi¹⁶ na vijjati.

¹ pītiṃ Sc.

² gantvāna Br.

³ napassemu Br napasse Sc.

⁴ dvipa-uttamaṃ Br.

⁵ Kosalammandiro Sc.

⁶ muddhāvi^o Sc.

⁷ °yī Sn.

⁸ dukkhissam (for dakkh^o) Sc.

⁹ yassa so Br Sc (Balm).

¹⁰ dvipa- Br.

¹¹ kathaṃ Br T (B^{al}).

¹² ajānataṃ Br Sc T (B^{al}).

¹³ dvattimsāni Br Sc.

¹⁴ vyākhyātā Sn. & l.

¹⁵ dve va Sn.

¹⁶ gati Br.

1002. Sace agāraṃ āvasati,¹ vijeyya paṭhavim imam
adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena-m²-anusāsati;
1003. Sace ca so pabbajati agārā anagāriyaṃ,
vivata-cchaddo³ sambuddho arahā bhavati anuttaro.
1004. Jātim⁴ gottañ ca lakkhaṇaṃ mante sisse pun' āpare
muddham muddhādhipātāñ⁵ ca manasā yeva puc-
chatha.
1005. Anāvaraṇadassāvī⁶ yadi buddho bhavissati,
manasā pucchite pañhe vācāya vissajjessati."⁷
1006. Bāvarissa⁸ vaco sutvā sissā solasa brāhmaṇā
Ajito Tissa-Metteyyo Puṇṇako⁹ atha Mettagū.
1007. Dhotako Upasīvo ca Nando ca atha Hemako¹⁰
Todeyya-Kappā¹¹ d'ubhayo Jatukaṇṇi¹² ca paṇḍito
1008. Bhadrāvudho Udayo ca Posālo cā pi brāhmaṇo
Mogharājā ca medhāvī Piṅgiyo ca mahā isi,
1009. Pacceka-gaṇino sabbe sabba-lokassa vissutā
jhāyī¹³ jhānaratā dhīrā pubba-vāsana-vāsītā
1010. Bāvarim¹⁴ abhivādetvā katvā ca naṃ padakkhiṇaṃ
jaṭājinadharā sabbe pakkāmuṃ uttarāmukhā:
1011. Mulakassa¹⁵ Patitṭhānaṃ purimaṃ¹⁶ Māhissatim¹⁶
tadā
Ujjeniñ c'āpi Gonaddhaṃ Vedisam Vanasavhayaṃ,¹⁷
1012. Kosambim cā pi Sāketam Sāvattiñ ca pur'uttamaṃ
Setabyam Kapilavatthum Kusināraṇ ca mandiraṃ,

¹ ajjhā° Sn.² m om. Br.³ vivattacchaddo Sn.⁴ jāti Br Sc (Balm).⁵ muddhāvi° Br Sc.⁶ °vi Sc T.⁷ visajjissati Br (Bm) vissajjissati Sc (Bai).⁸ Bāvārisa Sc.⁹ Tunnako Sc.¹⁰ Somako Sc.¹¹ Kappo Sc (Ckb).¹² -i Br Sc T (Bai).¹³ jhāyī Br Sc T (Bai).¹⁴ Bāvāri Sc.¹⁵ Ala° Sn.¹⁶ puri Māhissati Sc (Ba) ; ura Mahissati Br (~Bm).¹⁷ Bana° Sc.

1013. Pāvañ ca Bhoganagaram Vesālim Māgadham puram
Pāsānakañ¹ cetiyañ ca ramañiyam manoramam.
1014. Tasito v'udakam sitam mahālābham² va vāñijo
chāyam ghamm'ābhitatto va turitā pabbatam āru-
hum,³
1015. Bhagavā ca tamhi⁴ samaye bhikkhu-saṅgha-purak-
khato
bhikkhūnam dhammam deseti, siho va nadati⁵ vane
1016. Ajito addasa⁶ Sambuddham vītaramsi⁷ va bhānu
mam
candam yathā pannarase pāripūrim⁸ upāgatam.
1017. Ath' assa gatte disvāna⁹ paripūrañ¹⁰ ca byañjanam¹¹
ekamantam t̥hito haṭṭho manopañhe apucchatha :
1018. " Ādissa jammanam¹¹ brūhi, gottam brūhi salakkha-
nam,
mantesu pāramim bruhi, kati vāceti brāhmaṇo."
1019. " Viṣam-vassasatam āyu, so ca gottena Bāvari¹²,
tiñ' assa¹³ lakkhaṇā gatte tiṇṇam vedāna¹⁴-pāragū.
1020. Lakkhaṇe itihāse ca sanighaṇḍu-saketubhe,
pañca satāni vāceti sadhamme pāramim gato."
1021. Lakkhaṇānam pavicayam Bāvarissa¹⁵ nar'uttama
taṇhacchida¹⁶ pakāsehi, mā no kaṅkhāyitam ahu."
1022. " Mukham jivhāya chādeti, unñ' assa bhamukantare,
kosohitam vatthaguyham : evam jānāhi māṇava."

¹ Pāsāna-cetiyañ Sc.

² mahāsālam Br.

³ ārahu Sc (~Ba¹).

⁴ tasmim Br Sc.

⁵ nadatī Sn.

⁶ adda Br B^m, addha (=adda) Sc.

⁷ pītaramsim Br, pītaramsi Sc.

⁸ sic T; °pūram Br (Ba¹), puripuram Sc.

⁹ disvā Sc.

¹⁰ paripūram viyañj° Br (Ba¹).

¹¹ jappanam Br.

¹² °i Br Sc (Cb).

¹³ tiñi 'ssa Br Sc (Ba^{1m}) tiñ' assa T.

¹⁴ bedana Br (Ba).

¹⁵ Bāvāriṣsa S°

¹⁶ taṇhacchidam Sc kaṅkhacchida Br (~B¹).

1023. Pucchaṃ hi kiñci¹ asuṇanto sutvā pañhe viyācate vicinteti jano sabbo vedajāto katañjali² :
1024. ' Ko nu devo va³ Brahmā vā Indo vā pi Sujampati⁴ Manasā pucchi te pañhe, kam etaṃ paṭibhāsati.'
1025. " Muddhaṃ muddhādhipātāṇ⁵ ca Bāvarī paripucchatī, taṃ byākaroḥi Bhagavā, kaṅkhaṃ vinaya no ise."
1026. " Avijjā muddhā ti jānāhi, vijjā muddhādhipātini⁵ saddhā-sati-samādhīhi chanda-viriyena saṃyutā."
1027. Tato vedena mahatū santhambhitvāna⁶ māṇavo ekamsaṃ ajiṇaṃ katvā pādesu sirasā pati :
1028. " Bāvarī⁷ brāhmaṇo bhoto saha sissehi mārisa udaggacitto sumano pāde vandati cakkhuma⁸."
1029. " Sukhito Bāvarī hotu saha sissehi brāhmaṇo, tvañ cā pi sukhito hohi, ciraṃ jīvāhi māṇava."
1030. Bāvarissa⁹ ca tuyhaṃ vā sabbesaṃ sabba-samsayam kat'āvakāsā pucchavho, yam kiñci manas' icchatha."
1031. Sambuddhena kat'okāso nisīditvāna pañjali⁷
Ajito paṭhamam pañham tattha pucchi Tathāgatam.

VATTHUGATHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

¹ kañci T taṃ Sc (Bm).

² -ī Br Sc (Ck).

³ vā Br T (Balm); om. Sc.

⁴ Sujappati Br.

⁵ muddhāvi^o Br, also 1026 (: Sc 1026).

⁶ °etvāna Br Sc (Balm).

⁷ -ī Sn. Bāvarī Sc.

⁸ °mā Sc T (C^b B^{a1}).

⁹ Bāvarissa Sc.

2. Pucchā.

[1. Ajitamāṇava-pucchā.]

1032. " Kena-ssu nivuto loko,—icci-āyasmaā Ajito—
kena-ssu na-ppakāsati,
ki 'ss'ābhilepanam¹ brūsi,
kim su tassa mahabbhayaṃ²."

¹ ābhisecanam Sc^p.

² mahambhayaṃ Br^p,

See exposition in Introduction, c. 7, § 3 (p. xxii sqq.).

1033. “Avijjāya nivuto loko,—Ajitā ti Bhagavā—
 vevicchā¹ pamādā na ppakāsati,
 japp’ābhilepanam brūmi,
 dukkham assa mahabbhayam².”

¹ vi° Brp Sn.

² maham° Brp.

avijjā, 99.

loka, 550.

[imāya avijjāya] (*nivuto) āvuto, 365.

Ajita, 14.

Bhagavā, 466.

veviccha, 614.

pamāda, 405.

- (b) | iminā ca macchariyena iminā ca pamādena
 loko (na) pakāsati, 373.
 jappā, 250.
 [lokassa] (*abhilepanam) lepanam, 88.
 brūmi, 465, a.
 dukkham, 304.
 (*assa) lokassa (*mahabbhayam) bhayam, 501.

1034. “Savanti sabbadhi¹ sota,—icc-āyasmā Ajito—
 sotānam kim² nivāraṇam,
 sotānam samvaram brūhi,
 kena sotā pithiyyare³.”

¹ sabbadhi Sn.

² kin T (Pj.).

³ pidhiyyare Br (Balm).

sotā, 695.

savanti, 667.

icc -a, 137.

[sotānam] (*nivāraṇam) āvaraṇam, 363.

(*samvaram) samāvaraṇam, 658.

brūhi, 465, c.

- (d) [kena sotā] (*pithiyyare) pithiyanti 442.

1035. “Yāni sotāni lokasmim,—Ajitā ti Bhagavā—
 sati tesam nivāraṇam,

sotānaṃ saṃvaram brūmi,
paññāy' ete pithiyyare¹."

¹ pidhiyyare Br.

| yāni (628, e) etāni sotāni mayā kittitāni (=brūmi,
465) seyyathidaṃ taṇhā soto . . 695.
lokasmim, 552, a.
sati, 628.
nivāraṇam, 363.

(d) paññāya (: 380) [ete sotā] (*pithiyyare) pithiyanti,
442.

1036. "Paññā c' eva sati¹ cā² pi—icc-āyasmā Ajito—
nāma-rūpañ ca mārisa,
etaṃ me³ puṭṭho pabrūhi,
katth' etaṃ uparujjhati."

¹ sati Br T (Balm). ² ca Sn. ³ etaṃ me T.

paññā, 380.
sati, 628.
nāma+rūpaṃ, 339.
mārisa, 508.
| etaṃ 173, b (: yam pucchiyāmi=).
puṭṭho, 447, d.
pabrūhi, 398, b.

(d) [katth' etaṃ] uparujjhati, 159.

1037. "Yam etaṃ pañhaṃ apucchi,
Ajita, taṃ vadāmi te,
Yattha nāmañ ca rūpañ ca
asesaṃ uparujjhati:
viññāṇassa nirodhena
etth' etaṃ uparujjhati."

| yam etaṃ, 528, d (: paññā ca sati ca nāma-rūpañ
ca).
apucchi, 447, f.
Ajita, 14.
| taṃ, 278, a (: as above yam etaṃ).
vadāmi, 555, a.
nāma+rūpaṃ, 339.
asesaṃ, 113.
uparujjhati, 159.

(e+f) see viññāṇa, 569, b.

1038. “ Ye ca saṅkhāta-dhammāse,
ye ca sekhā¹ puthu² idha,
tesam me nipako iriyam
putṭho pabrūhi mārīsa.”

¹ sekkhā S^c T.

² puthū T. Sn.—*This stanza is quoted at S II. 47 sq.*

saṅkhāta—(*dhammāse) dhammā, 618.

sekhā, 689.

puthu, 449.

idha, 145.

(c) [tvam pi] nipako, 349.

| tesam 278 l (: saṅkhāta-dhammānaṃ ca sekhānaṃ ca)
iriyā, 148.

putṭho, 447, d.

pabrūhi, 398, b.

mārīsa, 508.

1039. “ Kāmesu n’ābhigijjheyya,
manasā ’nāvilo siyā,
kusalo sabba—dhammānam
sato bhikkhu paribbaje ” ti.

AJITAMĀNAVAPUCCHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.¹

¹ See on conclusion : Introduction, c. 6.

kāmā, 202.

[kāmesu] (na) abhigijjheyya, 77.

manasā + anāvilo [siyā], 495.

kusalo sabba-dhammānam, 214.

sato, 627.

bhikkhu, 477.

paribbaje, 418.

{2. Tissametteyyamānavapucchā.]

1040. “ Ko ’dha santusito loke,—icc-āyasmā Tisso Met-
teyyo—

kassa na santi iñjitā,

ko ubh’ anta-m¹-abhiññāya

majjhe mantā na lippati²,

kam brūsi mahāpuriso ti,
ko idha sibbanim³ accagā⁴.”

¹ p Brp.

² limpati Br Sep T (Balm).

³ sibbinim Br (Bm).

⁴ ajjhagā Br (Balm).

[ko loka] (*santusito) tuṭṭho . . 641.

icc-a, 137.

āyasmā, 130.

Tissa, 285.

Metteyya, 519.

(b) [kassa no santi] injitā, 140.

(c) [ko ubho ante] abhiññāya, 81.

(d) [majjhe mantāya] na (*lippati) limpati, 549.
mahāpurisa, 502 (*abbreviated passage*).

(kam) brūsi, 465, b.

(f) [ko] sibbanim (: 675) taṇhaṃ accagā . . 10.

1041. “ Kāmesu brahmacariyavā—Metteyyā ti Bhagavā—
vītataṇho sadā sato
saṅkhāya nibbuto bhikkhu,
tassa no santi iñjitā,

v. 1041 and 1042 continuous in T.

kāmā, 202.

brahmacariyavā, 462.

Metteyya, 519.

Bhagavā, 466.

vītataṇha, 607.

sadā, 631.

sata, 627.

saṅkhāya, 619.

nibbuta, 355.

bhikkhu, 477.

tassa, 278, e (: arahato khīṇāsavassa).

iñjitā, 140+(*no santi) n’atthi . . 637.

1042. So [ubh’ anta-m- abhiññāya

majjhe mantā na lippati,]

[1040^{ab}].

taṃ brūmi [mahapuriso ti,

so idha sibbanim accagā,” ti].

[1040^{cd}].

TISSAMETTEYYAMĀNAVAPUCCHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

ubhanta, 169.

mantā, 497.

(a+b) | [so ubho ca ante majjham ca mantāya] abhiññāya
 . . 81.

(na) (*lippati) limpati, 549.

mahāpurisa, 502 (*full passage*).

(tam) brūmi, 465, a.

sibbani, 675.

[so sibbanim tanham] accagā . . 10.

[3. Puṇṇakamāṇavapucchā.]

1043. “Anejaṃ mūladassāvī¹—icc-āyasmā Puṇṇako—
 atthi pañhena āgamam:
 kiṃ nissitā² isayo manujā
 khattiyā brāhmaṇā devatānam
 yaññaṃ akappayimsu³ puthu dha⁴ loke,
 pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ.”

¹ -i Sc.

² kinissitā Brn (Ba1).

³ akappimsu Br T (Ba1).

⁴ idha Sc Sn. puthū dha T.

aneja, 55.

mūladassāvī, 517.

icc -a, 137.

(b) ad āgamam, 117.

[kin] nissitā, 369.

isayo, 149.

manujā, 496.

khattiyā, 218.

brāhmaṇā, 464, b.

devatā, 308.

yañña, 52² a.

akappayim 1, 2.

puthu, 44¹

[idha] loke 552, c.

pucchāmi : 447, a) (tam).

Bhagavā, 6.

brūhi, 46², c.

1044. “Ye kec’ ime isayo manujā—Puṇṇakā ti Bhagavā—
 [khattiyā brāhmaṇā devatānam
 yaññaṃ akappayimsu puthū idha loke,] [1043^{de}].

āsimsamānā¹ Puṇṇaka itthabhāv im²
jaram-sitā³ yaññam akappayimsu.”

¹ āsisa ° Brp (Ba¹).

² itthattam Sen T (Ba¹im).

³ jarasitā Sen.

ye keci, 523 (ye kec' ime T).

isayo, 149.

manujā, 496.

āsimsamānā, 135, b.

itthabhāva, 143.

jaram-sita, 251 (sita, 674).

1045. [“ Ye kec' ime isayo manujā]— icc- [1044^a].
āyasmā Puṇṇako—

[khattiyā brāhmaṇā devatānam
yaññam akappayimsu puthu idha loke,] [1043^{de}].

kacci ssu¹ te Bhagavā yaññapathe appamattā

atāru² jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārīsa,

[pucchāmi tam Bhagavā, brūhi me tam.”] [1043^f].

¹ kaccim su Sn.

² atārum T (Ba^a in Pj.); atāri Sc.

kacci ssu, 186.

| te 278, g (: yaññayājakā).

Bhagavā, 466.

yaññapatha, 524.

appamatta, 70².

(e) | jāti-jarā-maraṇam (*atāru) atārimsu . . 282, g.
mārīsa, 508.

1046. “ Āsimsanti thomayanti abhijappanti¹ juhanti²—
—Puṇṇakā ti Bhagavā—

kām'abhijappanti paṭicca lābham,

te yājayogā bhavarāga-rattā

n'ātarimsu³ jāti-jaran ti brūmi.”

[] T.

² jūhanti Sen.

³ n'atārimsu Brp.

āsimsanti, 135, a.

thomayanti, 291.

abhiyappanti, 79.

juhanti, 263.

(b) ad lābha, 548.

| te 278, g (: yaññayājakā).

yājayoga, 531.

bhavarāga+ratta, 473.

(n') ātarimsu [jāti-jaram], 282, f.

brūmi, 465, a.

- 1047.** “ Te ce n'ātarimsu¹ yājayogā—icc-āyasmā Puṇṇako—
yaññehi jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,
atha ko carahi deva-manussa-loke
atāri [jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,] [1045^e].
[pucchāmi taṇ Bhagavā, brūhi me tam.”] [1043^f].

¹ n'atārimsu B^{rp}.

(a) [te (: 278, g) yañña-yājakā yājayogā
bhavarāga+attā jāti-jarā-maraṇam] (na) atarim-
su . . 282, f.
yaññehi, 523, b.
mārisa, 508.

(c+d) [atha ko eso] deva-manussa-loke, 309.
[jāti-jarā-maraṇam] atāri, 282, e.

- 1048.** “ Saṅkhāya lokasmim paroparāni¹—Puṇṇakā ti Bha-
gava—
yass' iñjitam n' atthi kuhiñci loke,
santo vidhūmo² anigho nirāso
atāri so jāti-jaran ti brūmi ” ti. [~1046^d].

PUNṆAKAMĀṆAVAPUCCHA NIṬṬHITĀ.

¹ sic Br Sep T. (Balm); parovarāni Sen Sn. Pj.—It can hardly be decided which is the *correct* form, since neither is free from analogy-influence. The compound is para+avara, but by analogy of confusion between ava (o)>apa, this apa is substituted for ava (o) in derivation avara (ora) under the influence of the first para; thus para+{apa
ava (o)}-ra which branches into {par-o-para
par-o-vara} instead of yielding *par-ora.

² sic Br Sc (B^{al}); vidhūmo T, Sn, Pj.

saṅkhāya, 619^{1a}.

paroparāṇi, 422 *b*.

(1) [paroparāṇi aniccato] saṅkhāya . . . 619¹¹.

yassa, 528, *a* (: arahato=),

iñjitam (n'atthi), 140.

kuhiñci, 215.

loke, 552, *b*.

santa, 634.

vidhuma, 576.

anigha, 45.

nirāsa, 360, *a*.

jāti, 257.

jarā, 252.

(*c+d*) | [yo santo ca vidhumo ca anigho ca
nirāso ca so jāti-jarā-maraṇam] atāri, 282, *e*.
brūmi, 465, *a*.

[4. Mettagūmaṇavapucchā.]

1049. [“ Pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ— [1043^f].

—icc-āyasmā Mettagū—

Maññāmi taṃ vedagū¹ bhāvitattaṃ :

kuto nu dukkhā samudāgatā² ime³,

ye keci lokasmiṃ anekarūpā.”

¹ vedagū Br (Balm). ² samupāgatā T. ³ 'me B¹P T.

pucchāmi, 447, *a*.

(b) | [vedagū ti maññāmi bhāvitatto ti taṃ.

maññāmi evaṃ] maññāmi, 491.

vedagu, 612.

bhāvitatta, 475.

kuto nu, 211.

dukkhā, 304.

samudāgata, 652.

ye keci, 533.

lokasmiṃ, 552, *a*.

anekarūpa, 54.

1050. “ Dukkassa ve maṃ pabhavaṃ¹ apucchasi,—

—Mettagū ti Bhagavā—

taṃ² te pavakkhāmi yathā pajānaṃ :

upadhi³-nidānā pabhavanti dukkhā,

[ye keci lokasmiṃ anekarūpā].

[1049*d*].

¹ sambhavaṃ Scp.

² taṃ T.

³ upadhī Sn.

dukkha, 304.

pabhavaṃ (: 400)+apucchasi, 447, g.

Mettaḡu, 518.

Bhagavā, 466.

taṃ, 278, b (: dukkhassa (*pabhavaṃ) mūlaṃ=)
(: 400)+pavakkhāmi, 424.

[yathā] pajānaṃ, 378.

(*upadhi-nidānā) upadhi, 157.

dukkhā, 304.

[upadhi-] nidānā, 346.

pabhavanti, 401.

- 1051.** Yo ve¹ avidvā upadhiṃ² karoti, [=v. 728].
punappunaṃ dukkhaṃ upeti mando,
tasmā pajānaṃ³ upadhiṃ² na kayirā
dukkhassa jāti-ppabhavā'nupassī⁴."

¹ ce B^{rp} T.

² -i S^c.

³ hi jānaṃ Sn. *but* pajānaṃ Sn. 728; [pa]jānaṃ Pj.

⁴ -i B^r T.

yo, 534.

avidvā, 100.

upadhiṃ karoti : upadhi, 157+karoti, 195, b.

dukkha, 304^{II}+upeti, 167.

manda, 498.

tasmā, 279.

(*pajānaṃ) pajānanto, 378.

upadhiṃ+(*na kayirā) (na) kareyya . . 195, a.

dukkha, 304^{II}.

(*pabhavā'nupassī) dukkhassa mūlā'nupassī, 400.

- 1052.** "Yan taṃ apucchimha akittayī¹ no,
aññaṃ taṃ pucchāma² tad iñha brūhi :
kathan nu dhīrā³ vitaranti oghaṃ
jātijaraṃ soka-pariddavañ⁴ ca,
taṃ me muni⁵ sādhu viyākarohi,
tathā hi te vidito⁶ esa dhammo."

¹ akittiya S^{cp} T; akittayī Sn.

² -mi Sn. (-ma B^{a1}).

³ dhīrā B^{rn} T.

⁴ *sic* (°devaṇ B^{a1}).

⁵ -ī Sn.

⁶ viddito B^r (*throughout*).

[yan tam] apucchimha, 447, f.
akittayī, 6.

om. Sc { (aññaṃ tam) pucchāma, 447, b
(brūhi, 465, c;) uttarim tam pucchāma.
kathan nu, 189.

dhīrā, 324.

ogha, 178.

jāti, 257+jarā, 252.

soka, 694.

(*pariddava) parideva, 416.

(c+d) | dhīrā katham. oghañ ca jātiñ ca jarañ ca.
dukkhaṃ sokañ ca paridevañ ca (*vitaranti).
taranti . . 573.

tam, 278, c (: yam pucchāmi).

muni, 514.

(sādhū) viyākarohi, 589, e.

vidito [esa dhammo], 574, a.

1053. “ Kittayissāmi te dhammaṃ—Mettaḡū ti Bhagavā—
diṭṭhe-dhamme anītihaṃ¹
yam viditvā sato caraṃ
tare² loke visattikaṃ.”

¹ anitihaṃ Brn Sep T.

² tade Sep.

dhamma, 316.

kittayissāmi, 207.

diṭṭhe-dhamme, 297.

anītihaṃ, 49.

(yam) viditvā, 574, b.

sata, 627.

caraṃ, 237, b.

visattikā, 598.

loke, 552, b.

(d) | lok' eva tam visattikaṃ sato (*tare) tareyya .
282, b.

1054. “ Tañ c'āhaṃ abhinandāmi
mahesi dhammam uttamam,
[yam viditvā sato caraṃ
tare loke visattikaṃ.”]

[1053^{cd}

tam, 553.

abhinandāmi, 82.

mahesi, 503.

dhammam uttamam, 317.

uttamam, 154.

1055. “ Yam kiñci sampajānāsi¹—Mettagū ti Bhagav
uddham adho tiriyaṃ cā pi² majjhe,
etesu nandiṃ ca nivesanaṃ ca
panujja viññāṇaṃ bhava na tiṭṭhe.

¹ sañjānāsi Sc (Ba¹), and ad 1068.

² vā pi Brp Scn (Ba¹) and ad 1068.

[yam kiñci] sampajānāsi, 655.

Bhagavā, 466.

(c) ad uddham, 155.

etesu, 173, e (: ācikkhitesu=).

nandi, 330.

nivesana, 366.

viññāṇaṃ, 569, a +panujja, 395.

bhava, 471.

(bhava na *tiṭṭhe) nandiṃ ca nivesanaṃ ca
abhisankhāra-sahagataṃ viññāṇaṃ ca kamma-
bhavaṃ ca paṭisandhikaṃ ca punabbhavam
pajahanto= kamma-bhava na tiṭṭheyya paṭi-
sandhika-punabbhave na tiṭṭheyya=, 283, a.

1056. Evaṃvihārī¹ sato appamatto
bhikkhu caraṃ hitvā mamāyitāni
[jātijaraṃ sokapariddavaṃ ca]
idh' eva vidvā pajaheyya dukkhaṃ.”

[1052^d].

¹ -i Brn T.

evaṃ vihārī *see expl.* ad bhava na tiṭṭhe (1055) *up*
to pajahanto=

sata, 627.

appamatta, 70.

bhikkhu, 477^u.

caraṃ, 237, b.

(*mamāyitāni) mamattāni, 499.

hitvā, 699, a.

idha, 145.

vidvā, 575.

dukkha, 304^u.

pajaheyya, 376.

- 1057.** “ Etā’bhinandāmi vaco mahesino
sukittitaṃ Gotam’ anūpadhikaṃ¹,
addhā hi Bhagavā pahāsi dukkhaṃ,
[tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo]. [1052^f].

sic Br Sc T (B^{al}); Br *ad.* 1083; -īkaṃ Sn.; Pj.; upa° Sc.

- (a) ad vaco, 553.
(*abhinandāmi) nandāmi . . . 82.
mahesi, 503.
(su)-kittita, 207, b.
anūpadhika, 53.
addhā, 31.
Bhagavā, 446.
dukkha, 304^{II}.
(pahāsi+dukkham): jāti-dukkhaṃ . . 304^{II} pahāsi,
432.

- 1058.** Te cā pi¹ nūna pajaheyyu² dukkhaṃ
ye tvam muni atthitaṃ³ ovadeyya,
taṃ taṃ namassāmi samecca nāga,⁴
app-eva maṃ Bhagavā atthitaṃ ovadeyya.”

¹ h’ api Sc.

² -a Sc^p; -um Br.

³ atthikaṃ Br (Bm).

⁴ nāgaṃ Sc T.

te cā || pi, 277, i (: khattiyā=).
dukkha, 304^{II}+pajaheyyaṃ, 376.
ye, 528, f (: khattiyā=).
tvam, 208, b (: Bhagavantam bhaṇati).
muni, 514.
atthitaṃ, 20+ovadeyya, 172.
Note: (1st taṃ=tasmā Pj.).
(2nd) taṃ, 280, a (: tvam).
namassāmi, 334.
samecca, 654.
nāga, 337.
atthitaṃ, 20+ovadeyya, 172.

- 1059.** “ Yaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ vedagum¹ abhijaññā²
akiñcanaṃ kāma-bhave asattaṃ,
addhā hi so ogham imaṃ atāri,³
tiṇṇo ca pāraṃ akhilo akañkho,

¹ -ū Br (B^{al}).

² ābhi° Sn.

³ atari Sc^p (B^{al}).

brāhmaṇa, 464, *a*.
 vedagu, 612.
 abhijañña, 78, *a*.
 akiñcana, 5, *a*.
 kāmā, 202.
 bhava, 471.
 asatta, 108.
 addhā, 31.
 ogha, 178.
 atāri, 282, *e*.
 tinna, 284.
 [tinno ca pāraṃ] pāraṃ, 436.
 akhila, 9.
 akañkha, 1.

1060. Vidvā ca so¹ vedagu² naro idha,
 bhav-ā-bhave³ saṅgam imaṃ visajja
 so vītataṇho [anigho nirāso,] (~1048^c)
 [atāri so jātijaran ti brūmī” ti.] [1048^d].

METTAGŪMĀNAVAPUCCHĀ NITTHITĀ.

¹ yo Brp (Bm). ² -ū Brp (Balm).
³ bhagav’ ābhava Sep.

vidvā, 575.
 vedagu, 612.
 naro, 335.
 idha, 145.
 bhav-ā-bhave, 472.
 saṅga, 620^A.
 visajja, 596.
 (c+d) vītataṇha, 607.

[5. Dhotakamānavapucchā.]

1061. [“ Pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ,]—[1043^f].
 —icc-āyasmā Dhotako—
 vācā ’bhikañkhāmi mahesi tuyhaṃ :
 tava sutvāna nigghosaṃ
 sikkhe nibbānam attano.”

icc-a, 137, *a*.
 āyasmā, 130.
 Dhotaka, 325.

(b) ad vācā, 560.

(*abhikaṅkhāmi) kaṅkhāmi, 75.

(c) [tava] nigghosaṃ, 344.

sutvāna, 681, b.

sikkhati, (*see* sekha, 689^A).

nibbāna, 353.

(*sikkhe) adhisīlam pi sikkheyya . . . 689^B, *up to*
samādeyya samādāya vatteyya.

1062. “Tena h’ ātappam karohi,—Dhotakā ti Bhagavā—
idh’ eva nipako sato
[ito sutvāna nigghosaṃ
sikkhe nibbānam attano.”] [1061^{cd}].

ātappam, 122+karohi, 175, c.

Dhotaka, 325.

Bhagavā, 466.

idha, 145.

nipaka, 349.

sata, 627.

1063. “Passām’ ahaṃ deva-manussaloke¹
akiñcanaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ iriyamānaṃ,
taṃ² taṃ namassāmi samanta-cakkhu:
pamuñca maṃ Sakka kathaṅkathāhi.”

¹ devaṃ manussa° ? *cp. expl.*

² tan Sep T (Ba¹ Pj.).

deva, 307.

(a) | manussaloke devaṃ passāmi atidevaṃ
passāmi dev’ātidevaṃ.

passāmi, 428, a.

akiñcana, 5, b.

brāhmaṇa, 464, a.

iriyamāna, 147.

(2nd) taṃ, 280, a (: Bhagavantam bhaṇati) *note.*

namassāmi, 334.

samanta-cakkhu, 650.

Sakka, 615.

kathaṅkathā, 190.

(*pamuñca) (maṃ) muñca . . 407.

*Note 1st taṃ in Pj. expl. with evarūpaṃ taṃ
nam°.*

1064. “ N’āhaṃ samihāmi¹ pamocanāya
 kathaṅkathim Dhotaka kañci² loke,
 dhammañ ca setṭhaṃ ājānamāno³
 evaṃ tuvaṃ oghaṃ imaṃ taresi.”

¹ sic S^{cn}; samissāmi T; sahissāmi B^r (B^{lm}); gamissāmi S^{cp} Sn. Pj.

² kiñci B^{rn} (B^{lm}).

³ abhijān^o B^{rn}.

(n’āhaṃ) samihāmi (pamocanāya), 651.
 kathaṅkathī, 191.
 kañci, 187 (: khattiyam=).
 loke, 552.
 dhamma-setṭhaṃ, 317+setṭhaṃ, 690.
 ājānamāna, 120.
 [evaṃ tuvaṃ] (kāma’) oghaṃ . . 178.
 taresi, 282, c.

1065. “ Aṇusāsa brahme karuṇāyamāno
 viveka-dhammaṃ, yaṃ ahaṃ vijaññaṃ,
 yathā’ haṃ ākāso va¹ abyāpajjamāno
 idh’ eva santo asito careyyaṃ.”

¹ ca S^{cp} T.

anusāsa (brahme), 52.
 karuṇāyamāna, 196.
 viveka-dhamma, 595.
 [yaṃ ahaṃ] vijaññaṃ, 565, a.
 [ākāso (115) va] abyāpajjamāno, 74.
 idh’ eva, 146+santo, 635.
 asita, 111.
 careyyaṃ, 237, e.

1066. “ [Kittayissāmi te] santim,¹—Dhotakā [1053^a].
 ti Bhagavā—
 [ditṭhe dhamme anītihaṃ
 yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ
 tare loke visattikaṃ.”] [1053^{b-d}].

¹ -i S^{cp} B^{rp} (B^{at}).

santi. 638.

1067. [“ Tañ c’ āhaṃ abhinandāmi
mahesi santim uttamam
yaṃ viditvā sato caram
tare loke visattikaṃ.”] [1054; *but* santim
santi uttamā, 638, *b.* *for* dhammam].

1068. [“ Yaṃ kiñci sampajānāsi—Dhotakā ti Bhagavā—
uddham adho tiriyaṃ cā pi majjhe,] [1055^{ab}].
etaṃ viditvā ‘saṅgo’ ti loke
bhav-ā-bhavāya mā ’kāsi tañhan” ti.

DHOTAKAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ NIṬṬHITA.

- (c) | saṅgo (: 620^B) eso . . . ti ñatvā (ad viditvā, 574, *b.*)
tañhā, 271.
bhav-ā-bhava, 472.
[mā] ’kāsi, 195, *d.*

[6. Upasīvamānavapucchā.]

1069. “ Eko ahaṃ Sakka mahantam ogham—icc-āyasmā
Upasīvo¹
anissito no visahāmi tāritum,
ārammaṇaṃ brūhi samanta-cakkhu,
yaṃ nissito ogham imaṃ tareyyaṃ ”²

¹ Upasivo Brⁿ T *throughout*.

² -ya Sn.

eko, 172 *b*+ogha, 178+tareyyaṃ, 282 *b*: *see* eko.
Sakka, 615.

anissita, 46, *a* (: puggalaṃ vā a° dhammaṃ vā a°).
(no) visahāmi, 600.

tāritum, 282, *d.*

ārammaṇa, 132.

brūhi, 465, *c.*

samanta-cakkhu, 650.

yaṃ, 528 (: puggalaṃ vā nissito (369) dhammaṃ
vā nissito) mahantam kām’ogham=tarey-
yaṃ=.

1070. “ Ākiñcaññaṃ pekkhamāno satimā¹—Upasīvā ti Bhagavā—

‘n’ atthī’ ti nissāya tarassu oghaṃ,
kāme pahāya virato kathāhi
taṇha-kkhayaṃ rattamahā ’bhipassa.”²

sic MSS. (C^b B^{a1}); satimā Sn.

sic MSS. (B^{a1}); natta° Sn. Pj.

ākiñcaññaṃ, 115.

pekkhamāna, 453.

satimā, 629^A.

n’ atthī ti, 329, b.

nissāya, 368.

ogha, 178+tarassu, 282, a.

kāmā, 202+pahāya, 430.

kathaṅkathā, 192.

virata (kathāhi), 591.

taṇha-kkhaya, 272.

ratta, 538.

abhipassa, 84.

1071. “ Sabbesu kāmesu yo¹ vītarāgo¹—iccāyasmā Upasivo—

ākiñcaññaṃ nissito hitva-m²-aññaṃ
saññā-vimokkhe³ parame ’dhimutto,⁴
tiṭṭhe nu so tattha anānuyāyi⁵.”

¹ ca yo virāgo Br (and 1072).

² m om. Br Scp (B^{alm}) (and 1072).

³ *sic MSS.* and Pj.; °khe Sn.

⁴ *sic* Br Scn T (B¹; B^m 1072); vimutto Scp T note, Sn.

⁵ -yāyi T; -vāyi Br Sc (B^m); cp. Pj. B^a: ananndhāvāyivi

sabbe, 647, b.

kāmā, 202.

vītarāga, 606, b.

(b) | hetthimā cha samāpattiyo hitvā . . (: 699, b).

| ākiñcaññ’āyatana-samāpattim nissito . . (: 369).

saññā-vimokkhā, 626.

vimokkha, 588.

parame, 408.

adhimutta, 33, *a*.
 tiṭṭhe nu, 283, *b*.
 tattha, 274 (: ākincaññ' āyatane).
 anānuyāyi, 42.

- 1072.** ["Sabbesu kāmesu yo vitarāgo—Upasīvā ti Bhagavā—
 ākincaññam nissito hitva-m-aññam
 saññāvimokkhe parame 'dhimutto, [1071^{a-c}].
 tiṭṭheyya so [tattha anānuyāyi." [1071^d].
 tiṭṭheyya, 283, *a* (: satṭhi-kappa-sahassāni).

- 1073.** "Tiṭṭhe¹ ce¹ so [tattha anānuyāyi] [1071^d].
 pūgam² pi vassānam³ samanta-cakkhu,
 tatth' eva so sīti siyā vimutto,
 cavetha⁴ viññānam tathāvidhassa."

¹ tiṭṭheyya so Br. ² pugam Br Sc (Balm).

³ *sic* Sn. Pj.; T *with note*: vassāni ti pi pāṭho; vassāni Br Sc (Ba¹).

⁴ *sic* Pj. Balm; caveyya (*for* cavetha) Br; pavedha (*for* cavetha) Sc; bhavetha Sn. T *with note*: cavethā ti pi pāṭho; *should we read* cave 'tha?

(a) sace so (*tiṭṭhe) tiṭṭheyya satṭhi-kappa-sahassāni
 tattha . . . (*as* 1071).

pūgam pi vassānam, 452.
 samanta-cakkhu, 650.

(c+d) ad sīti, 678.

(*cavetha) cave, 238.

viññāna (569, *c*): ad sīti.

tathāvidhassa, 277 (: ākincaññ' āyatanam uppannassa).

- 1074.** "Acci¹ yathā vāta-vegena khitto²—Upasīvā ti Bhagavā—
 attham paleti na upeti saṅkham,
 evam munī³ nāma-kāyā-vimutto
 attham paleti na upeti saṅkham."

¹ acci Brn Scp T (Bm); acchi Brp Sen (Ba¹).

² khittam T; khittā Brp (Balm).

³ -i Brp Scp T.

acci, 11.
vāta, 562.
[vātavegena] khitta, 220.
attham paleti, 28.
saṅkhāṃ (na upeti), 617.
evam, 175.
muni, 514.
nāma-kāyā-vimutta, 338.

- (d) | . . . na upeti saṅkhāṃ : anupādisesāya
nibbānadhātuyā parimābuto saṅkhāṃ (: 617)
na upeti.

1075. “ Atthaṅgato so uda vā so n' atthi
udāhu ve sassatiyā arogo,
[tam me muni sādhu viyākarohi,
tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo.”] [1052^{ef}].

- (a) atthaṅgata, 27.
(b) udāhu (*sassatiyā) nicco . . 668.
tatth' eva tiṭṭheyya.

1076. “ Atthaṅgatassa na pamāṇam atthi,—Upasivā ti
Bhagavā—
yena nam vajju¹, tam tassa n' atthi,
sabbesu dhammesu samūhatesu²
samūhatā vādapathā pi sabbe ” ti.

UPASIVAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

¹ vajjum Brp Scp (Ba). ² (s)amohatesu Scp (Ba).

- atthaṅgata, 27.
pamāṇam (n' atthi), 406.
n' atthi, 328.
(b) yena rāgena vadeyyum yena dosena vadeyyum
(: rāga=) ratto ti vā dutṭho ti vā (: chanda=)
te abhisāṅkhārā pahīnā abhisāṅkhārānaṃ
pahīnattā gatiyā yena vadeyyum nerayiko
ti vā (: loko=, 1-5) rūpī ti vā arūpī ti vā . .
(see saṅkhā) so hetu n' atthi paccayo n' atthi
kāraṇam n' atthi yena (*vajju) (: 555, c) vadey-
yum . . .
sabbe dhammā, 321.
samūhatā, 653.
vādapathā, 563.

[7. Nandamāṇavapucchā.]

1077. “ ‘Santi¹ loke¹ munayo’—icc-āyasmā Nando—
janā vadanti, ta-y-idam² katham su :
ñāṇ’ūpapannaṃ³ no⁴ munim⁴ vadanti
udāhu ve jīvitena’ūpapannaṃ.”

¹ sant’ idha loke Brⁿ.

² kay° Br^p Sc^p (Ba ?).

³ -upapannaṃ Sc.

sic Sc Sn. ; muni no Br^r T (Balm) (cp. 1052 : akittayi no).

santi, 637.

loke, 552, b (om. Br^r Sc).

munayo, 513 [follows in Br^r Sc : devaloke munayo
ti sañjānanti na va te munayo ti].

janā, 248.

vadanti, 555, b.

katham su, 189.

ñāṇ’ ūpapanna, 266, b.

vadanti, 555, b.

- (d) udāhu (*jīvitena-ūpapannaṃ) (261, b) aneka-vividha-
atiparamadukkarakārika-lukha-jīvit’ ānuyogena
upetaṃ = munim vadanti =

1078. “ Na diṭṭhiyā na sutiyā¹ na ñāṇena²
muni’dha³ Nanda kusalā vadanti,
visenikatvā anighā nirāsā
caranti ye, te munayo ti brūmi.”

¹ ssutiyā Br.

² sīlabbatenā pi vadanti suddhim add. Br^p (Ba¹).

³ muni dha Br^r T (Ba¹) ; muni va Sc^p.

diṭṭhiyā, 300.

sutiyā, 683.

ñāṇena, 266, a.

- (b) | ye te kusalā (: 214^{III}) . . te kusalā diṭṭhi-suddhiyā
vā attṭha samāpatti-ñāṇena vā micchā-ñāṇena
vā [diṭṭhena va sutena vā] [om. T] upetaṃ =
munim na vadanti (: 555, b).

(+d)¹ visenikatvā, 602.

anigha, 45.

nirāsa, 360, *a*.

(*Rep. c+d*).

ye (: 528, *a*) te arahanto khīṇāsavā viśenikatvā
anighā ca nirāsā ca caranti . . 237, *a* te loke
munayo ti brūmi . . 465.

1079. “Ye kec’ ime samaṇa-brāhmaṇāse—icc-āyasmā Nando—

diṭṭha-sutenā pi¹ vadanti suद्धhim,

silabbatena pi vadanti suद्धhim,

anekarūpena vadanti suद्धhim

kacci ssu² te Bhagavā tattha yatā³ carantā

[atāru jātiṇ ca jaraṇ ca mārisa,] [1045^e].

[pucchāmi taṃ, Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ.]” [1043^f].

¹ *sic* Br^r Sc^c; T *with note* diṭṭhena sutena pi [= B¹];
diṭṭhe- Sn.

² *sic* Br^r Scⁿ T; kiñci su Sc^p (B^a); kacciṃ su Sn.

³ *sic* MSS.; also ad 1080; yathā Sn. and Pj. (*but note*
Pj.: yatā?).

ye kecī, 533.

samaṇa, 648.

(*brāhmaṇāse) brāhmaṇā, 464, *b*.

(b) | diṭṭhena pi suद्धhim=vadanti=
sutena ,, ,,
diṭṭha-sutena pi suद्धhim=vadanti=

(c) silena ,, ,,
vattena ,, ,,
sila-bbatena ,, ,,

(d) anekavidhāna-vata-kutūhala-maṅgalena (: 54).
suद्धhim=vadanti.

suद्धhi, 684, *b*.

vadanti, 555, *b*.

kacci ssu, 186.

te, 278, *h* (: diṭṭhigatikā),

Bhagavā, 466.

tattha, 274.

yatā, 525 (*cp.* Pj.: guttā).

carantā, 237, *d*.

1080. [“ Ye kec’ ime samaṇa-brāhmaṇāse—Nandā ti Bhagavā—

diṭṭha-sutenā pi vadanti suddhiṃ,

sīlabbatenā pi vadanti suddhiṃ,

anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṃ,

[1079^{a-d}].

kiñc’ āpi [te tattha yatā caranti,]

[1079^e].

[nātarimsu jātijaran ti brūmi.”]

[1046^d].

kiñc’ āpi, 208, b (: padasandhi, etc.).

1081. [“ Ye kec’ ime samaṇa-brāhmaṇāse — icc-āyasmā Nando—

diṭṭha-sutenā pi vadanti suddhiṃ,

sīlabbatenā pi vadanti suddhiṃ,

anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṃ,

[1079^{a-d}].

te ce¹ muni brūsi anoghatinṇe,

[atha ko carahi deva-manussaloke

atāri jātīñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,]

[1047^{cd}].

[pucchāmi taṃ, Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ.”] [1043^f].

¹ sic MSS. (Bam; B¹ ca); sace Sn. (but cp. 1047, a).

te ce, 278, h (: diṭṭhigatike).

muni, 514.

anoghatinṇa, 57.

brūsi, 465, b.

1082. “ N’ āham ‘sabbe samaṇa-brāhmaṇāse—Nandā ti Bhagavā—

jātijārāya nivutā’ ti brūmi:

ye s’ idha¹ diṭṭhaṃ va² sutam mutam vā

sīlabbatam vā pi pahāya sabbam

anekarūpam pi pahāya sabbam

taṇham pariññāya anāsavāse,³

te ve ‘narā oghatinṇā’ ti brūmi.”

¹ idha Br T.

² ca Br Sen.

³ anāsavāye MSS. (C^k C^b ?).

(a+b) n’ āham Nanda sabbe samaṇa-brāhmaṇā

jātijārāya āvutā nivutā . . (: 365) ti vadāmi.

Atthi te samaṇa-brāhmaṇā yesam [paṭisandhiyā]

jāti-jarā-maraṇaṇ ca pahinā=ti brūmi . . . 465, a

- (c+d) ye sabbā diṭṭha-suddhiyo (*cp.* 298) pahāya =
 „ „ suta° (diṭṭha-suta° muta° sila°
 vata° silabbata)-suddhiyo pahāya =
 (e) anekavividha-vata-kutūhala-maṅgalena
 suddhim = pahāya . . 430.
 taṇhā, 271.
 pariññāya, 413.
 (f+g) ye taṇhaṃ pariññāya anāsavā (*oghatiṇṇā).
 (: 179)¹ te kām'ogham = tiṇṇā sabbam
 saṃsāra-pathaṃ tiṇṇā = ti brūmi . . 465, a.

¹ Inserted “ aham pi,” 1083.

1083. [“ Etā 'bhinandāmi vaco mahesino
 sukittitaṃ Gotam' anūpadhikaṃ :] [1057^{ab}].
 [ye s' idha diṭṭhaṃ va sutam mutam vā
 silabbataṃ vā pi pahāya sabbam
 anekarūpaṃ pi pahāya sabbam
 taṇhaṃ pariññāya anāsavāse,] [1082^{c-f}].
 aham pi te [‘oghatiṇṇā’ ti brūmi” ti.] [1082^g].

NANDAMĀNAVAPUCCHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

[8. Hemako mānavapucchā.]

1084. “ Ye me pubbe viyākamsu—icc-āyasmā Hemako¹—
 huraṃ Gotama-sāsanaḥ :
 ‘icc-āsi,² iti bhavissati,³
 sabban taṃ itihītihaṃ,³
 sabban taṃ takka-vaḍḍhanaṃ,
⁴nāhaṃ tattha abhiraṃhiṃ.⁵

¹ Somako Sep.

² icchāmi Sep.

³ itihitihaṃ Br T.

⁴ line f taken with 1085 in Sn, om. Sn. ad. 1135.

⁵ -mi Br Sc.

ye, 528, g (: yo ca Bāvari brāhmaṇo ye c' aūṇe
 tassa ācariyā) te sakam diṭṭhiṃ = (*viiyākam-
 su) byākamsu, 589, b [*v.l.* byākariṃsu T].

huraṃ, 700+Gotama-sāsanaḥ, 232.

icc-āsi iti bhavissati, 138.

[sabban taṃ] itihītihaṃ, 151.

[sabban taṃ] takka-vaḍḍhanaṃ, 269.

[n' āhaṃ tattha] abhiraṃhiṃ, 87.

1085. Tvañ ca me dhammam akkhāhi
taṇhā-nigghātanam¹ muni,
[yaṃ vīditvā sato caram
tare loke visattikam.”]

[1053rd].

¹ nighātanam B^{rp} Sc (B^u).

tvam, 280, b (: Bhagavantam bhaṇati .
dhamma, 316.
akkhāhi, 8, b.
taṇhā, 271+nigghātana, 343.
muni, 514.

1086. “ Idha diṭṭha-suta-muta-viññātesu
piyarūpesu, Hemaka,
chanda-rāga-vinodanam
Nibbānapadam accutam.

¹ diṭṭha-sutam-mutam Scp (C^b).

² Somaka Scⁿ Momatta Scp.

³ nibbānapadam B^{rp} Scp.

(a) ad diṭṭha, 298.
piyarūpesu [Hemaka], 445.
chanda-rāga, 243.
(chanda-rāga-) vinodana, 578.
nibbānapada, 354.
accuta, 12.

1087. Etad aññāya ye satā
diṭṭhadhammā’bhinibbutā,
upasantā ca te sadā
tiṇṇā loke visattikan ” ti.

HEMAKAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ NITṬHITĀ.

(*etad) etam, 173, a (: amatam nibbānam . . .).
aññāya, 18.
ye, 528, a (: arahanto khīṇāsavā).
sata, 627.
diṭṭhadhamma, 297.
abhinibbuta, 83.
upasanta, 161.

te, 278, e (: arahanto khīṇāsavā).

sadā, 631.

visattikā, 598.

loke, 552, b.

- (d) yā sā loka visattikā loka tam visattikam
tiṇṇā . . . 284 [*v.l.* S^c: loka vā yā visattikā loka
vā tam . . .).

[9. Todeyyamāṇavapucchā.]

- 1088.** “Yasmim kāmā na vasanti,—iccāyasmā Todeyyo—
taṇhā yassa na vijjati,
kathaṅkathā ca yo tiṇṇo,
vimokkho¹ tassa kīdiso.”²

¹ sic MSS. (B^{al}) Pj.; kh Sn.

² kīdiso B^r kiriso S^c kidiso T.

[yasmim kāmā] (na) vasanti, 558.

[taṇhā yassa] (na) vijjati, 567.

[kathaṅkathā ca yo] tiṇṇo, 284.

[vimokkho tassa] kīdiso, 209.

| vimokkham pucchati.

- 1089.** [“Yasmim kāmā na vasanti—Todeyyā ti Bhagavā—
taṇhā yassa na vijjati,
kathaṅkathā ca yo tiṇṇo,] [1088^a c].
[vimokkho tassa] n’ āparo.” [~1088^d].

- (d) n’ atthi tassa aparo vimokkho yena
vimokkhena vimucceyya, vimutto so;
katham tassa vimokkhena karaṇīyan ti.

- 1090.** “Nirāsaṃso¹ so uda āsasāno,
paññāṇavā so uda paññakappī:
munim² ahaṃ Sakka yathā vijaññaṃ,
tam me viyācikkha samanta-cakkhu.”

¹ sic B^r S^c (and ad. 1091); nirāsaso T (C^{kb} B^{lm}; Pj.) nirā-
sayo Sn. ² muni S^c.

- (a) : ad nirāsaṃso, 361.
paññāṇavā, 382.
paññakappī, 381.

Sakka, 615.

- (c) | Sakka yathā 'haṃ munim (*vijaññaṃ) jāneyya
 . . . 565, a.
 | taṃ (: 278, c) yaṃ pucchāmi.
 viyācikkha, 589, c.
 samanta-cakkhu, 650.

1091. [“ Nirāsaṃso so] na so¹ [āsaśāno,]
 [paññānavā so] na so² [paññakappi:] [~1090^{ab}].
 evaṃ pi Todeyya munim vijāna
 [akiñcanaṃ kāmabhava asattan"] ti. [1059^b].

TODEYYAMĀNAVAPUCCHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

¹ om. Brp Scp; ca T.

² ca T. Sn.

munī, 514.

- (c) | Todeyya evaṃ munim vijāna . . 565, b.

[10. Kappamānavapucchā.]

1092. “ Majjhe sarasmiṃ tiṭṭhatam—icc-āyasmā Kappo—
 oghe jāte mahabbhaye
 jarāmaccu-paretānaṃ
 dipam¹ pabrūhi mārīsa,
 tvañ ca me dipam¹ akkhāhi,
 yatha-y-idam n' āparam siyā.”

¹ disaṃ Scp (Ba¹).

- (a) ad sara, 664.

ogha, 178.

jāta, 256.

mahabbhaya, 501.

jarāmaccu-pareta, 254.

dīpa, 303.

pabrūhi, 398, b.

mārīsa, 508.

tvam, 280, b (: Bhagavantam bhaṇati).

dīpam 303+akkhāhi, 8, b.

- (f) ad āparam, 61.

siyā, 105.

1093. “ [Majjhe sarasmiṃ tiṭṭhatam]—Kappā ti [1091^a]
Bhagavā—

[oghe jāte mahabbhaye

jarāmaccu-paretānam]

[1092^{bc}].

[dīpam] pabrūmi Kappa te :

[~1092^d].

pabrūmi, 398, *a*.

1094. Akiñcanam anādānam
etaṃ dīpam¹ anāparam,
‘Nibbānam’ iti nam brūmi
jarāmaccu-parikkhayaṃ.

¹ disam, S^{cp}.

akiñcana, 5, *c*.

anādāna, 41.

dīpa, 303.

anāpara, 43.

nibbāna, 353, *b*.

iti, 142.

brūmi, 465, *a*.

jarāmaccu, 253+parikkhaya, 412.

1095. [Etad aññāya ye satā
diṭṭhadhammā ’bhiniḍḍutā,] [1087^{ab}].
na te Māra-vasā ’nugā,
na te Mārassa paddhagū¹ ” ti.

KAPPAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

¹ sic S^{cp} (Sn.; Pj.); paṭṭhagu Brⁿ Sen T; paṭhagū Br^p (Ba¹).

(c) *ad* māra-vasā ’nuga, 507.

(d) *ad* paṭṭhagū, 388.

[11. Jatukaṇṇimāṇavapucchā.]

1096. “ Suvān’ aham vīram¹ akāmakāmim²—icc-āyasmā
Jaṭukanni³—

oghā ’tigam puṭṭhum akāmam āgamam :

santipadam brūhi sahājanetta,⁴

yathā taccham, Bhagavā, brūhi me tam.

¹ vīra MSS. (C^{kb} Ba¹).

² -mi Br^r Sc (C^b Ba¹).

³ -i MSS. (C^b Ba¹).

⁴ sahājinatta Br^r mahānetta S^{cp}.

(*sutvāna) sutvā, 681, *b*.

iti pi so Bhagavā araham . . pe . . uddho
Bhagavā ti.

vīra, 609.

akāmakāmin, 4.

icc-a, 137.

āyasmā, 130.

Jatukanni, 246.

oghātiga, 180.

putthum, 447, *e*.

akāmam, 3+āgamam, 117^B.

santi, 638 (: ekena ākārena santi pi).

santipada, 640.

brūhi, 465, *c*.

sahājanetta, 669.

taccha, 270.

Bhagavā, 466.

- 1097.** Bhagavā hi kāme abhibhuyya¹ iriyati
Ādicco va paṭhavim² teji tejasā :
paritta-pañña me bhūri-pañña
ācikkha dhammam yam aham vijaññaṃ
jātijarāya idha vippahānaṃ.”

¹ abhibhuyha S^{cp}.

² paṭhavī S^c (Ba^l).

Bhagavā, 466.

kāmā, 202.

abhibhuyya, 85+iriyati, 147.

ādicca, 125, *a*.

paṭhavi, 389.

- (*a+b*) yathā suriyo teji tejasā (: 286) tejena samann-
āgato paṭhavim abhibhuyya = santāpayitvā
sabbam ākāsaḡatam abhivihacca andhakāram
vidhamitvā ālokaṃ dassayitvā [dassetvā T]
ākāse antalikkhe ḡaganapathe [ḡamana^o T]
ḡacchatī, evam eva Bhagavā nāṇa-tejī
nāṇa-tejēna samannāḡato sabbam abhisāṇ-
khāra-samudayaṃ . . pe . . kileṣa-tamaṃ
avijj’ andhakāram vidhamitvā nāṇa-lokaṃ
dassetvā vatthukāme parijānetvā . . (etc. as above,
ad abhibhuyya, 85).

(*c*) ad paritta-pañña, 415.

dhamma, 316.

ācikkha, 119.

[yam aham] vijaññam, 565, a.

- (e) | idh' eva jāti-jarāya maraṇassa (*vippahānam) pahānam=583.

1098. “ Kāmesu vinaya¹ gedham—Jatukaṇṇi ti Bhagavā—
nekkhammam datṭhu khemato,
uggahitam² nirattam vā
mā te vijjittha³ kiñcanam.

¹ vineyya Sen (B¹). ² uggahitam MSS. ³ vijjattha Sc.

kāmā, 202.

gedha, 231.

[kāmesu] vinaya [gedham], 577, a.

Jatukaṇṇi, 246.

Bhagavā, 466.

nekkhamma, 370.

khema, 222.

datṭhum, 292.

uggāhita, 152.

nirattam [vā], 359.

- (d) | rāga-kiñcanam . . . (: 206) ime kiñcanā (*te)
tuyham (mā) vijjittha . . 568.

1099. Yam pubbe tam visosehi
pacchā te mā'hu kiñcanam.
majjhe ce no gahessasi,
upasanto carissasi.

- (a) : (*pubbe) 450 atīte saṅkhāre ārabba ye kilesā
uppajjeyyam te kilese (*visosehi) sosehi . . 603.
evam pi (: a)—Atha vā ye atītā kammā-
'bhisaṅkhārā vipakka-vipākā te kamma-
'bhisaṅkhāre sosehi . . . (as above) evam pi (: a).
(b) | pacchā . . 375 ime kiñcanā (*te) tuyham mā'hu,
114.

majjhe, 490+(na) gahessasi, 227.

upāsanta, 161+carissasi, 237, f.

1100. Sabbaso nāma-rūpasmiṃ
vītagedhassa brāhmaṇa
āsavā 'ssa na vijjanti,
yehi maccu-vaṣaṃ vaje " ti.

JATUKAṆṆIMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

sabbaso, 647, *b*.

nāma-rūpa, 339.

gedha, 231.

(*a+b*) [sabbaso nāma-nīpasmim] vitagedhassa [brāhma-
na], 606, *a*.

āsavā, 134.

assa, 92 (: arahato khīṇāsavassa).

(*d*) | (na) vijjanti, 567 : ime āsavā tassa natthi=
[yehi : āsavehi] Maccu-vasaṃ vaje . . 489.
te āsavā tassa na santi=

[12. Bhadrāvudhamāṇavapucchā.]

1101. “Okañjaham¹ taṇhacchidaṃ anejaṃ—icc-āyasmā
Bhadrāvudho—

nandiñjaham² oghatiṇṇaṃ vimuttaṃ

kappañjaham³ abhiyāce sumedhaṃ :

sutvāna Nāgassa apanamissanti⁴ ito.

¹ ogham^o Br^p (B¹) ogha^o Sc^p.

² nandiṃ Br^r nandi^o Sc^e (B^{a1}, Pj.).

³ kappim^o Br^p kappa^o Sc^e (B^{a1}).

⁴ sic Scⁿ T (Pj.) ; apalāmissanti Sc^p (B^{a1}) apagamissanti Br.

okañjaham, 176.

taṇhacchida, 273.

aneja, 55.

nandiñjaham, 331+oghatiṇṇa, 179.

vimutta, 587, *b*.

kappañjaham, 193.

abhiyāce, 86.

sumedha, 686.

Nāga, 337.

(*d*) (*sutvāna) sutvā, 681, *b*.
apanamissanti, 60.

1102. Nānā janā janapadehi saṅgatā
tava vīra vākyam abhikaṇkhamānā,
tesaṃ tuvaṃ¹ sādhu viyākarohi,
[tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo].”

[1052^f].

(nānā) janā, 248, *b*.
janapadā* (: 247)

Angā ¹ ca	Magadhā ca	Kāliṅgā ² ca
Kāśī ³ ca	Kosalā ca	Vajjī ⁴ ca
Mallā ca	Cetī ⁵ ca	Vamsā ⁶ ca
Kurū ¹ ca	Pañcālā ca	Macchā ^{1,7} ca
Sūrasenā ^{1,8} ca	Assakā ¹ ca	Avantī ⁹ ca
Yonā ¹⁰ ca	Kambojā ¹¹ ca	

saṅgata, 621.

vīra, 609.

(tava) vākyam, 559.

abhikaṅkhamāna, 75.

tesam, 278, *i* (: khattiyānaṃ=).

tuvam, 280, *c* (: Bhagavantam bhanati).

(sādhū-) viyākarohi, 589, *a*.

¹ *om.* T.

² Kāsiyā T; *om.* in A.

³ *om.* Sc.

⁴ Vajjiyā T.

⁵ Cetiyamhā T.

⁶ Vāsā Sc Vāṅgā in A, Sāgaramhā T.

⁷ Maccā Sc, Majjā Br.

⁸ Sūrakā Br.

⁹ Avantiyā T.

¹⁰ Yonakā Br; Gandhārā in A.

¹¹ Kappojā Br Kaṇḍojā Sc.

* *This list also at A I. 213 = IV. 252 sq.*

1103. “Ādāna¹-taṇhaṃ vinayetha sabbam—Bhadrāvudhā
ti Bhagavā—

[uddham adho tiriyaṇ cā pi majjhe.] [1055^b].

yam yam hi lokasmim upādiyanti,²

ten' eva Māro anveti jantum.

¹ āpāna^o Scn.

² upāriyanti Scp.

(a) ādāna-taṇhā . . 123 . . sabbam ādāna-taṇhaṃ
vinayetha . . 577, *b*.

(c) yam yam rūpagataṃ (=rūpa G) (*upā-) ādiyanti,
164.

lokasmim, 552, *a*.

[ten' eva] Māra, 506.

anveti, 59.

jantu, 249.

1104. Tasmā pajānaṃ na upādiyetha¹
 bhikkhu sato kiñcanaṃ sabbaloke
 ‘ādānasatte’ iti pekkhamāno
 pajānaṃ imaṃ maccu-dheyye² visattan” ti

BHADRĀVUDHAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ NITTHITĀ.

¹ upāriyetha Scp.

² -dheyyaṃ Brn Scn (Bm).

tasmā, 279.

[tasmā] pajānaṃ, 378.

(na) upādiyetha, 164, b.

bhikkhu, 477^U.

sata, 627.

kiñcana, 206.

sabbaloke, 552, d.

ādāna-sattā, 124.

iti, 142.

pekkhamāna, 453.

pajā, 377.

maccudheyyā, 487^A.

visatta, 597.

[13. Udayamāṇavapucchā.]

1105. “Jhāyima virajama āsinaṃ¹—icceyyasmā Udayo—
 katakiccaṃ anāsavaṃ
 pāraguṃ² sabbadhammānaṃ
 [atthi pañhena āgamaṃ:] [1043b].
 aññā-vimokkhaṃ pabrūhi³
 avijjāya pabhedanaṃ.”

¹ āsinaṃ Br T.

² pāragū Scp (B^a); *ad* 1112 Br T (B^a).

³ sambrūhi Scp T, *and ad* 1107.

jhāyi, 264.

viraja, 590.

āsina, 136.

katakicca [anāsava], 188.

anāsava, 44.

pāragu-sabbadhammā, 435.

[aññā-vimokkhaṃ] pabrūhi, 398, b { T (wrongly) has
 [avijjāya] pabhedana, 403 full expl. of
 1107 here.

1106. “ Pahānam kāma-cchandānam—
 --Udayā ti Bhagava—
 domanassāna c' ūbhayaṃ
 thīnassa ca panūdanam
 kukkuccānam nivāraṇam¹

¹ nī° Sn. *This stanza also at A. I. 134.*

kāma-chanda, 200.

pahānam, 429.

domanassam, 312.

- (b) kāmachandāssa ca domanasassa ca
 ubhinnaṃ pahānaṃ=
 thīnaṃ, 290.
 panūdanam, 396.
 kukkuccam, 210.
 [kukkuccānam] nivāraṇam, 363.

1107. Upekkhā¹-sati-samsuddham
 dhamma-takka-purejavam
 [aññāvimokkham] pabrūmi [*~1105°*].
 [avijjāya pabhedanam.”] [1105¹].

¹ sic MSS. (Ba¹) ; upekkhā Sn. Pj.—*This stanza also at A. I. 134.*

upekkhā, 166.

sati, 628.

eatutthe jhāne upekkhā ca

sati ca *samsuddhā suddhā honti . . 661.

dhamma-takka 318+purejava, 451.

aññā-vimokkhā, 19.

pabrūmi, 398, a.

avijjā, 99.

1108. “ Kim su saññojano¹ loko,
 kim su tassa vicāraṇam,
 ki' ss' assa vippahānena
 ‘ Nibbānam ’ iti vuccati.”

¹ sic Brp Sep T (Balm).

(a) [kim lokassa] samyojanam, 657^a.

(b) „ „ (*vicāraṇam) cāraṇam . . . 564.

(c) [ki' ss' assa] vippahānena, 583.

(d) [' nibbānaṃ ' iti] vuccati, 610.

- 1109.** “ Nandī-saññojano loko,
vitakk' assa vicāraṇā,
taṇhāya [vippahānena] [~1108^c].
[‘ Nibbānaṃ ' iti vuccati.”] [1108^d].
nandi, 330.
| [ayam nandi lokassa] saṃyojanaṃ, 657^a.
vitakka, 572.
| [ime nava vitakkā lokassa.] vicāraṇā, 564.
| imehi nava vitakkehi loko carati (: *ad* vicarati).
taṇhā, 271.

- 1110.** “ Kathaṃ satassa carato
viññāṇaṃ uparujjhati,
Bhagavantam¹ puttḥuṃ āgamhā²
tam suṇoma vaco tava.”

¹ bhavantam Br (Balm).

² sic Brn Scn T; āgamma Brp Scp; Sn.

- (a) [kathaṃ] satassa . . 627 B (: sampajānassa).
carato . . 237, c.
[viññāṇaṃ] uparujjhati, 159.
(c) Buddhaṃ Bhagavantam puttḥuṃ . . 477, e.
āgamhā, 118.
[tam] vaco, 553.
suṇoma, 681, c.

- 1111.** “ Ajjhattaṇ ca bahiddhā ca
vedanaṃ n' ābhinandato
evam [satassa carato] [~1110^a].
[viññāṇaṃ uparujjhati ”] ti [1110^b].

UDAYAMAṆAVAPUCCHĀ NITṬHITĀ.

(a+b) *ad* ajjhatta, 15.

[14. Posālamānavapucchā.]

- 1112.** “ Yo atītaṃ ādisati—icc-āyasmā Posālo—
anejo chinnaśamsayo,
[pāraguṃ sabbadhammānaṃ
atthi pañhena āgamaṃ:] [1105^{cd}].

yo, 534, *b* (: so Bhagavā . . . 466^a).
 atitāṃ, 22+ādisati, 126.
 aneja, 55.
 chinna, 244+samsaya, 660.

- 1113.** Vibhūta-rūpa-saññissa
 sabbakāya-ppahāyino
 [ajjhatañ ca bahiddhā ca] [1111^a].
 ‘n’ atthi kiñcī’ ti passato
 ñāṇaṃ Sakkā ‘nupucchāmi,
 kathāṃ neyyo tathāvidho.”
 vibhūta, 584+rūpasaññī, 545.
 [sabba]-kāya-ppahāyī, 203.
 (*c+d*) n’ atthi kiñcī ti, 329, *a*.
 Sakka, 615.
 (*e*) [tassa] ñāṇaṃ . . 265 [pucchāmi pañhaṃ
 pucchāmi Sambuddhaṃ pucchāmi . . .]
 [kathāṃ] neyya, 372.
 tathāvidha, 277 . . . yo so ākiñcaññ’āyatana-
 samāpatti-lābhī ti.

- 1114.** “Viññāṇatṭhitiyo sabbā—Posālā ti Bhagavā—
 abhijānaṃ Tathāgato
 tiṭṭhantaṃ enaṃ jānāti
 vimuttaṃ tapparāyaṇaṃ.
 (*a*) *ad* viññāṇa-tṭhiti, 570.
 abhijānaṃ, 78, *b*.
 Tathāgata, 276.
 tiṭṭhantaṃ (enaṃ jānāti), 283, *c*.
 vimutta, 587, *a*.
 [tap]-parāyana, 411.

- 1115.** Ākiñcaññā-sambhavaṃ ñatvā
 ‘nandi saññojanaṃ’ iti
 evaṃ etaṃ¹ abhiññāya
 tato tattha vipassati,
 etaṃ² ñāṇaṃ tathāṃ tassa
 brāhmaṇassa vusīmato” ti.

POSĀLAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

¹ *sic* Br Scn T (Balm); evaṃ Scp Sn.

² evaṃ Br Scn (Balm).

ākiñcañña-sambhava, 116.

ñatvā, 267.

nandi-samyojana, 332.

iti, 142.

[evam (*etam 173, c) tam] abhiññāya, 81.

(tato) tattha . . 274 (vipassati) ākiñcaññāyatanam
samāpajjitvā tato vuṭṭhahitvā tattha jāte
citta-cetasike dhamme aniccato vipassati
dukkhato vipassati (etc.: kusala II.=) nissaraṇato
vipassati . . 579.

[etam ñānam] tatham [tassa], 275.

brāhmaṇa, 464, a.

vusimato, 611.

[15. Mogharājamāṇavapucchā.]

1116. “Dvā’ham Sakkam apucchissam,—

—iccāyasmā Mogharājā—

na me byākāsi Cakkhumā,

‘yāvatatiyañ¹ ca Devisi²

byākaroti’ ti me sutam :

¹ Sāvattthiyam Scp.

² Devisi Brn (Bm, Pj.).

(a) | so brāhmaṇo dvikkhattum Buddham Bhagavantam
pañham apucchi, tassa Bhagavā pañham puṭṭho
na byākāsi, tadanantarā (: cakkhu-samanantarā T)
imassa brāhmaṇassa indriya-paripāko bhavissati
Sakka, 615.

apucchissam, 447, h.

(na) [me] byākāsi, 459.

cakkhumā, 235.

(c+d) | yāvatatiyam Buddho sahadhammikam
pañham puṭṭho byākaroti, no samvāreti*
ti (evam mayā) sutam, 681, a.
Devisi, 310.

* sampādeti MSS.

1117. ‘Ayaṃ loko, paro loko

Brahmaloko sadevako,’

ditṭhin¹ te n’ ābhijānāti²

Gottamassa yasassino.

¹ ditṭha Sc (B¹).

² sic Br Scp (corr. fr. °mi) Scn T (Balm) °mi Sn.

ayam loko, 552, c.

paro loko, 410.

Brahmaloko sadevako, 462.

ditṭhin (te) 299+(n) ābhijānāti, 80.

[Gotamassa] yasassino, 530.

- 1118.** Evam abhikkanta-dassāvim¹
atthi pañhena āgamam:
katham lokam avekkhantam
Maccurājā na passati.”

¹ -vi Brⁿ Sen (Ba).

abhikkanta-dassāvi, 76.

[katham lokam] avekkhantam, 104.

(na passati), 428, b.

- 1119.** “Suññato lokam avekkhassu,
Mogharāja, sadā sato
attānuditṭhim ūhacca¹,
evam maccu-taro siyā:
evam [lokam avekkhantam] [~1118^c].
[Maccurājā na passati ”] ti [1118^d].

MOGHARĀJAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ NITṬHITĀ.

¹ uhañca Sep (B^a) uhacca Br ohacca Sen.

loka, 550+550, N.

suññato [lokam avekkhati], 680.

[suññato lokam] avekkhassu, 104.

Mogharāja, 520.

sadā, 631.

sata, 627.

attānuditṭhi, 25.

[attānuditṭhim] ūhacca, 171.

[evam] maccu-taro (siyā), 486.

(in f) Maccurājā, 488.

(after f) Quotation “vuttam h’ etam ” (: āraññako migo) see
s. jhāna.

[16. Piṅgiyamāṇavapucchā.]

1120. “Jiṇṇo ’ham asmi abalo vītavaṇṇo,
—icc-āyasmā Piṅgiyo—
nettā na suddhā, savaṇaṃ na phāsu,
mā ’haṃ nassaṃ¹ momuho antarāya,
ācikkha dhammaṃ, yam ahaṃ vijaññaṃ
jātijarāya idha vipphāṇaṃ.”

¹ panassaṃ T.

jiṇṇa, 261.

abala, 73.

vītavaṇṇa, 608.

- (b) nettā (371) (*na suddhā) asuddhā (: 684, a) . . no
tathā cakkhunā rūpaṃ passāmi; (*savaṇaṃ)
sotaṃ (666) (*na phāsu) (: 454) . . . no tathā
soteṇa saddaṃ suṇomi
[mā ’haṃ] nassaṃ, 336.
momuho, 521.
antarāya, 58.

1121. “Disvāna rūpesu vihaññaṃāna—Piṅgiyā ti Bhagava—
ruppanti¹ rūpesu janā pamattā,
tasmā tuvaṃ² Piṅgiya appamatto
jahassu rūpaṃ apunabbhavāya.”

¹ rūpanti Sc (Bam).

² tum Sen.

rūpaṃ, 544.

vihaññaṃāna, 604.

(*disvāna) disvā, 292, b.

Piṅgiya, 440.

Bhagavā, 466.

ruppanti, 543.

janā, 248.

pamatta, 404.

tasmā, 279.

- (c) appamatta, 70.

rūpaṃ, 544.

jahassu (rūpaṃ), 255.

apunabbhava, 64.

1122. “Disā catasso vidisā catasso
 uddham adho [dasa disā imāyo]¹
 na tuyham adittham asutam amutam² [atho³ aviñ-
 ñātam]⁴
 kiñci n’⁵ atthi loke :
 [ācikkha dhammam yam aham vijaññam]
 jātijāraya idha vippahānam.”] [1097^{ef}].

¹ dasa disā imāyo (Sn. disatā) *MSS. seems to be a Com-
 mentary explanation and not to belong to the Text.*

² sic Br^r Sc (Ba¹); mutam vā Sn.

³ atho om. Br (Ba^{1m}).

⁴ looks like a Commentary explanation; “vā” follows in Scⁿ.

⁵ sic Sc^p; kiñcinam Brⁿ Scⁿ T; kicinam Br^p (Ba²); kiñca-
 nam Sn.

(a+b) dasa disā.

(quot. c) na tuyham adittham asutam amutam aviññātam.

(quot. d) kiñci n’ atthi loke : kiñci, 208, a’ (: attattho =)
 n’ atthi, 327.

1123. “Tanhā ’dhipanne manuje pekkhamāno—

—Piṅgiyā ti Bhagavā—

santāpa-jāte jarasā parete,

[tasmā tuvam Piṅgiya appamatto] [1121^c].

[jahassu] taṇham [apunabbhavāyā]” ti [~1121^d].

PINGIVAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

tanhā, 271.

(tanhā-) ’dhipanna, 32.

manuja, 496.

pekkhamāna, 453.

santāpa-jāta, 636.

(*jarasā) (jarāya) pareta, 421.

tanhā, 271.

Ps. (1).

a. Idam avoca Bhagavā

b. Magadhesu viharanto Pāsānake cetiye,

c. paricārīka¹-solasannam² brāhmaṇānam

d. ajjhīttho putttho putttho pañhe byākāsi.

¹ sic Br^r Sc (Ba^{1m}); °aka Sn. ² °ānam Sn.

idam, 144, *a* (: imam Pārāyanam) avoca.
Bhagavā, 466.

- (b) Magadha-nāmake janapade viharanto . . 605, *α*.
Pāsānaka-cetiyam vuccati Buddh'āsanam [: ban-
dhāsanam T].
- (c) Piṅgiyo brāhmaṇo Bāvāriṣṣa brāhmaṇassa
paṭṭho paṭṭho [: setṭho setṭha-varo (varā below) T]
paricāriko *sisso *tena [: *Piṅgiyena te T]
solasā ti. Evam pi (c). Atha vā te solasa-
brāhmaṇā Buddhassa Bhagavato paṭṭhā
paṭṭharā [: T see above] paricārika- *sissā
[*siyun T] ti. Evam pi . . (c).
- (d) (*ajjhītṭho) (: 16) ajjhesito puṭṭho . . 447, *d*.
(pañhe) byākāsi . . 552.

(concl.) ten' etam vuccati :

Ps. (2).

- a.* Ekamekassa ce pi pañhassa
b. attham aññāya dhammam aññāya
c. dhamm-ānudhammam paṭipajjeyya.
d. gaccheyy' eva jarāmaranassa pāram,
e. "pāraṅgamanīyā ime dhammā" ti
f. tasmā imassa dhamma-pariyāyassa
g. "Pārāyanan" t' eva adhivacanam.
- (a) (ekam-ekassa ce pi) Ajita-(pañhassa).
(" " " ") Tissa-Metteyya-(pañhassa)
Puṇṇaka¹ Mettagu² Dhotaka³ Upasiva⁴
Nanda³ Hemaka³ Todeyya³ Kappa³
Jatukanni³ Bhadrāvudha³ Udaya³
Posāla³ Mogharāja³ Piṅgiya³
- (b) sveva pañho dhammo visajjanam attho ti.
(attham) aññāya . . 18.
(dhammam) aññāya . .
dhamm' ānudhammam (paṭipajjeyya). 322.
- (d) [jarāmaranassa] (pāram) gaccheyy' eva, 223.
- (e) [ime dhammā] pāraṅgamanīyā, 437, *b*.
tasmā, 279.
imassa, 144, *b* (: imassa dhamma-pariyāyassa).
Pārāyanam, 438.
adhivacanam, 34.

¹ Suññaka Sc.

² Dhota T.

³ °ka Sc.

⁴ om. Sc.

1124. [Ajito Tissa-Metteyyo
Puṇṇako atha Mettagū¹

Dhotako Upasivo ca

Nando ca atha Hemako.]

[1006^{cd}, 1007^{ab}.]

1125. [Todeyya-Kappā d'ubhayo

Jatukaṇṇi¹ ca paṇḍito]

1007^{cd}.

[Bhadrāvudho² Udayo ca

Posālo³ cā pi brāhmaṇo

Mogharājā ca medhāvi⁴

Piṅgiyo ca mahā isi.]

1008.

¹ -i Brp T (Bal).

² *ins.* ca Brp Scp.

³ Pohālo Scp.

⁴ -vi Brp ncp T.

1126. Ete Buddham upāgañchum

sampanna-caraṇam isin,¹

pucchantā nipuṇe pañhe

Buddha-setṭham upāgamum.

¹ -i Brp Sc (Bal).

| ete 173, *d* (: soḷasa pārāyaniyā [: *om.* T] brāhmaṇā)
Buddha, 458.

(ete Buddham) (*upāgañchum) upāgacchum, 162.

sampanna, 656+carāṇa, 236.

isi, 150.

pucchantā, 447, *c.*

nipuṇe (pañhe), 350.

Buddha, 458.

setṭha, 690, *a.*

(*upāgamum) upāgamam, 162.

(*concl.*) ten' etam vuccati (*also ad* 1127-1130 *concl.*).

1127. Tesam Buddho byākāsi

pañhe puṭṭho yathā-tatham¹

pañhānam veyyākaraṇena

tosesi brāhmaṇe muni.

¹ *sic* MSS. ; -tathām Sn.

tesam, 278, *k* (: soḷasannam pārāyaniyānam brāhmaṇānam).

Buddha, 458.

byākāsi, 459.

[pañhe] puṭṭho, 447, *d*.

yathā-tatham, 527.

[pañhānaṃ] veyyākaraṇa, 589, *d*.

tosesi, 288, *b*.

| brāhmaṇe, 464^c (: solasa pārāyaniye br.).
muni, 514.

- 1128.** Te tositā¹ cakkhumatā
Buddhen' Ādicca-bandhunā
brahmacariyam acarimsu
varapaññassa santike.

¹ tussi-katā Sep

| te, 278, *k* (: solasa . . .).

tosita, 228, *a*.

cakkhumato, 235.

Buddha, 458.

Ādicca-bandhu, 125, *b*.

brahmacariyā, 461.

acarimsu, 237, *g*.

vara-pañña, 557.

santike, 639.

- 1129.** Ekamekassa pañhassa
yathā Buddhena desitaṃ,
tathā yo paṭipajjeyya,
gacche pāraṃ apārato,

(*a*) (ekam-ekassa) Ajita-(pañhassa) [*etc.* = Ps. 2, *a*)
Buddha, 458.

[yathā Buddhena] desitaṃ, 311.

paṭipajjeyya, 384.

apārato, 62.

(*d*) (pāraṃ) gaccheyya, 223.

- 1130.** Apārā pāraṃ gaccheyya
bhāvento maggam uttamaṃ,
maggo so pāraṅgamanāya,
tasmā 'Pārāyanam' iti.

apāraṃ, 62.

pāraṃ, 436.

- (a) (pāram) gaccheyya, 223.
 maggam uttamaṃ, 485.
 uttama, 154.
 bhāvento, 476.
 magga, 485.
 pāraṅgamanāya, 437, a.
 tasmā, 279.
 pāram, 436.
 āyana, 129.
 iti, 142.

1131. “Pārāyanam anugāyissam—icc-āyasmā Piṅgiy-
 yathā addakkhi, tathā akkhāsi¹
 vimalo bhūrimedhaso,
 nikkāmo nibbano Nāgo²
 kissa hetu musā bhane.

¹ yathā 'dakkhi tathā 'kāsi Brp (Bm).

² sic Brp Sc T (Ba¹); nātho Sn.

- (a) | gītam (anugāyissam) : niṭṭhitam katthitam lapi-
 tam bhāsitaṃ.
 icc-a, 137.
 āyasmā, 130.
 Piṅgiya, 440.
 (b) (yathā addakkhi tathā *akkhāsi) ācikkhi . . 8, a
 sabbe saṅkhārā=
 vimala, 586.
 bhūri-medhaso, 482.
 nikkāma, 340.
 nibbana, 352.
 Nāga, 337.
 kissa hetu, 208, c.
 [musā] bhane, 469.
 musā, 515.

1132. Pahīna-mala-mohassa
 māna-makkha-ppahāyino
 hand'āham kittayissāmi
 giram vaṇṇ'ūpasamhitam.¹

¹ upa° Brp Sen (Cb Balm) epa° (for opa°) Sc².

(pahīna-) mala, 500.

(pahīna-) moha, 522.

māna, 505.

makkha, 484.

(māna-makkha)-(*pahāyino) pahīna . . 431.

(c+d) handa, 697.

(kittayissāmi :) vaṇṇena upetam = giraṃ
vācam byāpatham udīraṇam kittayissāmi . . 207.

1133. Tamonudo Buddho samantacakkhu

lokantagū¹ sabba-bhavā 'tivatto

anāsavo sabba-dukkha-ppahīno

sacca-vhayo² brahme³ upāsito me.

¹ °gu Sen T (Ck).

² -avayo Brp (B¹).

³ brahm' T brahma Sen.

tamonuda, 281.

Buddha, 458.

samanta-cakkhu, 650.

lok-antagū, 551.

bhava . . 471 ; Bhagavā kammabhavañ ca paṭi-
sandhikañ ca punabbhavaṃ ativatto . . 21.

anāsava, 44.

sabba-dukkha-ppahāna, 304.

sacca-vhaya, 624.

(upāsita :) so mayā Bhagavā (*upāsito) āsita .
165.

1134. Dijo yathā kubbanakam pahāya

bahupphalam kānanam āvaseyya,

evam p' aham appadasse pahāya

mahodadhiṃ haṃsa¹-r-iv' ajjhapatto.

¹ haṃso Brp Sc (Balm).

(a+b) dija, 296.

[dviyo yathā] kubbanakam, 212.

pahāya, 430.

(aññam) bahupphalam, 506.

kānanam, 178.

āvaseyya, 133.

(c+d) evam, 175.

(appadasse pahāya :) Bāvarī brāhmaṇo ye c' aññe
tassa ācariyā Buddham Bhagavantam upādāya
appadasse . . 69 pahāya . . 430.

(follows :) Buddham Bhagavantam appamāṇa-
dassam¹ agga-dassan ti seṭṭha=(dassam) asamam
asamasamam appaṭisamam appaṭibhāgam appaṭi-
puggalam dev'ātidevam narāsabham purisa-siham
purisa-nāgam (-ājaññam, -nīsabham, -dhorayham)
dasa-bala-dhārim² adhigacchim vindim paṭilābhim
(: v.p.). Yathā va haṃso mahantam mānusaka-
tam³ vā saram⁴ anotattam vā daham mahāsamud-
dam vā akkhobbham amitodakam jarāsim¹ adhi-
gaccheyya v° p°, evam eva Piṅgiyo brāhmaṇo
Buddham Bhagavantam akkhobbham amita-tejam
pabbinnā-ñānam⁵ viratacakkhum paññā-ppabhedā-
kusalam adhigata-paṭisambhidam catu-vesārajja-
ppattam saddhā-vimuttam seta-cchattam advaya-
bhānim tādīm tathā-paṭiññam aparittam mahan-
tam gambhīram appameyyam duppariyogālham
bahuratanam sāgara-samam chālaṅg' upekkhāya sa-
mannāgataṃ atulam vipullam⁶ appameyyam adhi-
gacchi⁷ v° p°, tam tādīsam pavadata⁸-magga-vādi-
nam Sumerum⁹ iva nagānam Garulam eva dvijā-
nam Siham iva migānam Udadhim iva aṇṇavānam
Jina-pavaram adhigacchi⁷ v° p°.

¹ om. T.

² dasabalam tādīm T.

³ °kam for katam Sc.

⁴ dasam (=daham) Sc.

⁵ pahīna-nandānam Sc.

⁶ om. Sc.

⁷ -im MSS.

⁸ padata Sc.

⁹ Meru S.

1135. =1084.

f om. MSS. and Sn. (: n' āham tattha abhiramim).

1136. Eko tamanud' āsīno
jātimā¹ so pabhaṅkaro
Gotamo bhūripaṇṇāno,
Gotamo bhūrimedhaso.

¹ jutimā Brp Scn (Bal).

eko, 172, a.

tamanuda, 281 [: in Pj. expl.: tamanudo āsīno].

āsīna, 136.

jātimā, 259.

pabhaṅkara. 399.

(Gotamo) bhūri-paññāṇo, 480.

(Gotamo) bhūri-medhaso, 482.

1137. Yo me dhammam adesesi
sanditṭhikam akālikam
tanhakkhayam anitikam,¹
yassa n' atthi upamā kvaci."

¹ anitikam Br T (Ba¹).

| yo, 534, b (: so Bhagavā, 466³ . .).
dhammam, 316+adesesi, 311, b.
sanditṭhikam-akālikam, 645.
tanhakkhaya, 272.
anitika, 48.
| yassa, 528, b (: nibbānassa).
upamā, 158+n' atthi, 328.
kvaci, 216.

1138. "Kin nu tamhā vippavasasi
muhuttam¹ api Piṅgiya
[Gotamā bhūripaññāṇā,
Gotamā bhūrimedhasā,] [~1136^{cd}].

¹ mahuttam Sc^p T.

(a) | [kin nu] tamhā, 278, f (: Buddhahā).
vippavasasi, 582, b.
muhuttam (api), 516.
(Piṅgiya :) (440): Bāvarī tam nattarām nāmena
ālapati [om. Sc].

(concl.) ten' āha so Bāvarī brāhmaṇo :

1139. Yo te . . . (etc.=1137).

(concl.) ten' āha so Bāvarī brāhmaṇo :

1140. N' āham [tamhā vippavasāmi
muhuttam api] brāhmaṇa [~1138^{ab}].

c. }
d } = 1138^{cd}.

- (a) | n' āham Buddhahā vip̐pavasāmi . . 582.
brāhmaṇa, 464, a (: gāravena mātulam ālapati)
[om. Sc].

1141. =Yo me . . . (etc.=1137).

1142. Passāmi nam manasā cakkhunā va
rattin-divam brāhmaṇa appamatto,
namassamāno vivasemi rattiṃ,
ten' eva maññāmi avippavāsam.

- (a) yathā cakkhunā (: 234) puriso ālokeyya
rūpagatāni passeyya=, evam ev' āham
(*nam 333) Buddhā Bhagavantam [manasū |
passāmi . . 428, a.
(b) rattiṃ ca divaṃ ca manasā bhāvento
appamatto
namassamāna, 334.
(rattiṃ, 539 :) rattindivam vivasemi . . 594.
(d) tāya Buddh'ānussatiyā bhāvento avippavāso .
101
ti tam maññāmi avippavittṭho ti tam
maññāmi . . . 491.

1143. Saddhā ca pīti¹ ca mano satī² ca
n' āpenti³ me Gotama-sāsanamhā,
yaṃ yaṃ disaṃ vajati bhūripaṇṇo,
sa tena ten' eva nato 'ham asmi.

¹ pīti MSS. (B^a).

² satī Sc T.

³ nāmenti T.

saddhā, 632.

pīti, 446.

mano, 494.

satī, 628.

(Gotama-*sāsanamhā :) ime cattāro dhāmmā
Gotama-sāsanā . . . 232.

(n')āpenti, 66.

[yaṃ yaṃ] disaṃ, 302.

vajati, 554, b.

bhūri-paṇṇo, 481.

- (d) so yena Buddhō tena ten' eva nato (: 327,
tanninno=.

1144. Jīṇṇassa me dubbala-thāmakassa
ten' eva kāyo na paleti tattha,
saṅkappayattāya¹ vajāmi niccam,
mano hi me brāhmaṇa tena yutto.

°ayantāya Br T (C^b Bam).

jīṇṇa, 261.

dubbala-thāmaka, 306.

- (b) | kāyo yena Buddho tena (na) paleti . . . 423.
saṅkappayattā, 616.
vajāmi, 554, a.
mano, 494.

- (d) | mano mama yena Buddho tena yutto . . 532.

1145. Paṇke sayāno pariphandamāno
dīpā¹ dīpaṃ¹ upallaviṃ²
ath' addasāsīm Sambuddham
oghatinṇam anāsavam²

¹ disā disaṃ (for dīpā . .) Sc.

² sic MSS. (Ba¹lm); upaplavim Sn.; Pj. conj. (: uppalavim Sk^{gn}; upallavim Ba).

paṇke, 374+sayāna, 663.

pariphandamāna, 417.

- (b) Satthārato Satthāram Dhamm' akkhānato.
Dhamm' akkhānam gaṇato gaṇam dīṭṭhiya dīṭṭhim
patipadāya [: T patipadato] patipadam mag-
gato maggam upallaviṃ . . . 160.
atha, 29 [Pj.: Pāsānake cetiye].
addasāsīm, 428, c.
(*Sambuddha) Buddha, 458.
oghatinṇa, 179.
anāsava, 44.

1146. “Yathā ahu Vakkali mutta-saddho
Bhadrāvudho Ālavi-Gotamo ca,
evam eva tvam pi pamuñcassu saddham:
gamissasi tvam Piṅgiya maccudheyya-pāram.”

(a+b) yathā Vakkali *thero [: om. T] mutta-saddho . . .
512

| yathā Bhadrāvudho saddhā [: sadā MSS.] pubbañ-
gamo (: ad mutta-saddho)

| yathā Ālavi-Gotamo *thero [: om. T] mutta-
saddho=

[saddham]+(*pamuñcassu) muñcassu . . . 407.

maccudheyyā, 487^B+(pāram) (436).

(pāram) gamissasi, 225.

(concl.) ten' āha Bhagavā:

1147. "Esa bhiyyo pasīdāmi

sutvāna munino vaco:

[vivatācchaddo¹ Sambuddho]

[1003^c].

akhilo paṭibhānavā.

¹ sic MSS.; cp. 1003; vivattacchaddo Sn.

| (bhiyyo bhiyyo) pasīdāmi, 426.

muni, 514.

(b) vaco, 553+(*sutvāna) sutvā . . . 681, b.

(*chada) chandana, 242+vivaṭa, 593.

(*Sambuddha) Buddha, 458.

akhila, 9.

paṭibhānavā, 386.

(concl.) ten' āha Piṅgiya-thero.

1148. Adhideve abhiññāya

sabbam vedi paroparam¹,

pañhān' antakaro Satthā

kaṅkhīnam paṭijānatam.

¹ line 2 om. ScP; parovaram Sn. (cp. 1048).

adhideva, 31.

abhiññāya, 81.

sabbam (647, a)+vedi (see both s. vedi, 613).

paroparam, 422, a.

pañhān' antakara, 383.

Satthā, 630.

kaṅkhīnam (paṭijānatam), 185.

1149. Asamhīraṃ asaṅkuppam,
 [yassa n' atthi upamā kvaci,] [1137^d].
 addhā gamissāmi, na m' ettha kaṅkhā
 evaṃ maṃ dhārehi adhimuttacittan" ti

PĀRĀYANAVAGGO NĪTTHITO.¹

PĪŒIYA-SUTTANTAM SOLASI.¹

¹ *This the conclusion in S^{CP} (with Megiya > PīŒiya; sut-
 tanti for suttantam); concl. B^r: Pārāyanavaggo pañcan o
 [for pañcama ?] and PīŒiya-suttantam solasi.*

asamhīraṃ, 110.
 asaṅkuppam, 106.
 addhā, 31.
 gamissāmi, 225.
 ettha, 174 (: nibbāne).
 kaṅkhā, 180+n' atthi, 328.
 (evaṃ) dhārehi, 323.
 adhimutta-citta, 33, b.

Concl. B^{rn} S^{en} T: Pārāyanavaggo Nīttthito.

3. Khaggavisāṇasutta.

35. Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍam
 avihethayam¹ aññataram pi tesam
 na puttam iccheyya kuto sahāyam,
 eko care khagga-visāṇa-kappo.

¹ ahethayam T.

- sabbesu, 647, b.
 bhūtesu, 479.
 daṇḍā, 293.
 (a) [sabbesu bhūtesu daṇḍam] nidhāya
 (b) *ad* avihethayam, 103.
 na, 326 (: paṭikkhepo).
 putta, 448.
 sahāya, 670.
 (c) [puttam pi] (na) iccheyya . . 139 . . kuto mit-
 tam vā sandittham vā sambhattam vā sahā-
 yam vā iccheyya [: icchissati T] . . 139.

eko, 172, a.
care, 237, e.
khaggavisāṇa-kappa, 217.

Samsaggajātassa bhavanti¹ snehā²,
sneh'anvayaṃ³ dukkham idam pahoti,
ādinavaṃ snehajaṃ pekkhamāno
eko care . . .

¹ sic Sc T (Ba¹); bhavati sneho Sn.

² senhā Sc T; *this frequent as well as sineha.*

³ senhassa Sc.

samsagga, 659.
sneha, 696.

(a) (jāta:) vipallāsa-paccayā ca dassanasavana-sam-
sagga-paccayā ca tanhā-senhā ca diṭṭhi-senhā
ca bhavanti . . 474.

sneh' (*anvayaṃ), 696.

dukkha, 304.

(*pahoti) bhavati, 474.

sneha (*ja), 696.

(c) tanhā-sinehe ca diṭṭhi-sinehe ca ādinavaṃ sneha-
jaṃ pekkhamāno . . . 453.

37. Mitte suhajje anukampamāno
hāpeti attham paṭibaddha-citto,
etaṃ bhayaṃ santhave pekkhamāno
eko care . . .

(a+b) mitta, 510.

suhajja, 688.

(attham:) mitte ca suhajje ca sandiṭṭhe ca sam-
bhāte ca sahāye ca anukampamāno . . 29

(att-)attham pi . . 18

hāpeti . . . 698.

paṭibaddha-citto, 385.

bhaya, 470.

santhava, 643.

pekkhamāna, 453.

38. Vamso visālo va yathā visatto
puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā,¹
vamsā-kalīro va asajjamāno
eko care . . .

¹ sic MSS. (B¹); °kh° Sn.

vamso . . . 556; yathā velugumbasmim
(S^c: porāṇakā² vamsā sattā visattā āsattā)
(T: kaṇṭakā jaṭitā samsibbitā visattā }
(: cp. 597) laggā laggitā palibuddhā, evam eva
(*visatta) visattikā vuccati taṇhā . . . (ad
visattikā=)

putta, 448.

dārā, 295.

apekkhā, 65.

vamso . . . 556; yathā velugumbasmim [: °amhi
T] taruṇakā kalirā asattā alaggā alaggitā apa-
libuddhā *apalivettitā [: om. S^c] nikkhantā
nissatthā vippamuttā evam eva dve (*asajja-
māno) sajjanā . . . 107.

² for tāruṇakā, passage corrupt S^c.

39. Migo araṇṇamhi yathā abandho¹
yen' icchakam gacchati gocarāya,
viññū naro seri taṃ² pekkhamāno
eko care . . .

sic MSS. (B¹); abaddho Sn.

² tappekkh° T (B¹).

- (a+b) | miga, 509; yathā āraṇṇako migo.
araṇṇe vasamāno vissattho gacchati=
vuttam h' etam (: see ad jhāna).
viññū, 571.
nara, 335.
seri, 691.
pekkhamāna, 453.

40. Āmantanā hoti sahāya-majjhe
vāse ṭhāne gamane cārikāya,
anabhihjitam seri taṃ pekkhamāno
eko care . . .

- (a+b) | sahāyā, 670; sahāya-majjhe vāse pi ṭhāne pi ga-
 . | mane pi cārikāyā pi att-attha (*āmantanā)
 | mantanā . . 128.
 anabhiijhita, 38.
 seri, 691.
 (c) seri tam, 278, d (: dhammam) pekkhamāno . .
 453.

41. Khiddā ratī hoti sahāya—majjhe
 puttesu ca vipulaṃ hoti pemam,
 piya-vippayogaṃ vijigucchamāno
 eko care . . .

khiddā, 219.

ratī, 537.

sahāyā, 670.

puttā, 448.

- (b) | puttesu ca (*vipulaṃ) (: 581) adhimattam.
 | hoti pemam.
 piyā, 444.

- (c) [piya-vippayogaṃ] vijigucchamāno . . 566.

42. Cātuddiso appaṭigho ca hoti
 santussamāno itar'itarena,
 parissayānaṃ sahitā achambhī¹
 eko care . . .

¹ -i MSS. (C^{kb} B^{al}). *This stanza is quoted at DA I. 207.*

- (a) cātuddiso, 239+appaṭigho, 67 (ca hoti): *ad* cātud-
 diso.

- (b) | itar'itarena, 141 (*santussamāno) 642 (: santutt'ho).
 parissayā, 420.
 sahitā, 671.
 achambhī, 13.

43. Dussaṅgahā pabbajitā pi eke
 atho gahaṭṭhā gharam āvasantā,
 app' ossukko paraputtesu hutvā
 eko care . . .

pabbajitā, 398.

gahaṭṭhā, 226.

- (c) attānam ṭhapetvā sabbe imasmim atthe *vuttā
 [om. S^c] app'ossuko (hutvā) . . 72.

44. Oropayitvā¹ gihi-byañjanāni
sañchinna²-patto yathā kovilāro
chetvāna vīro gihi-bandhanāni
eko care . . .

¹ voropayitvā T.

² sic T (B¹) and Sn. ad. 64; samsīna T as v.l. (C^b), Sn;
samsinna S^c (sambhinna B^a), sañchanna Pj. ad. 64; cp.
VvA 288²¹: sañchinna, v.l. S samsinna.

[oropayitvā] gihi-byañjanāni, 229.

oropayitvā [gihi-byañjanāni], 181.

- (b) yathā kovilārassa pattāni (*sañchinna).

{S^c: sinnāni samsinnāni patitāni}

{T: sināni chinnāni patitāni}

evam eva tassa paccekasambuddhassa.

gihi-byañjanāni {S^c=above+paripatitāni}

{T chinnāni patitāni}

vīra, 609.

gihi-bandhanāni, 228.

- (c) | so paccekasambuddho vīro gihi-bandhanāni (*chet-
vāna) chetvā . . . 245, b.

Paṭhamo Vaggo [: om. T].

45. Sace labhetha nipakam sahāyam
saddhim caram sādhu-vihāri dhīram,
abhibhuyya sabbāni parissayāni,
careyya ten' attamano satimā.

- (a) | sace nipakam . . . 349 sahāyam (*labhetha) labhey-
ya . . . 547.

saddhim (caran), 633 (: ekato caran).

sādhu--vihāri, 672.

dhīra, 324.

parissayā, 420.

- (c) | (sabbe parissāye) [: sabbāni parissayāni T] abhi-
bhuyya . . . 85.

- (d) | so paccekasambuddho tena nipakena . . . 349.
sahāyena saddhim attamano . . . 24 careyya . . .
237, e.

satimā, 629^B.

46. No ce [labhetha nipakam sahāyam] [~45^a].
[saddhim caram sādhu-vihāri dhīram,] [45^b].
rājā va ratṭham vijitam pahāya
eko care . . .

- (a) no nipakam . . . 349 sahāyaṃ (*labhetha) lab-
heyya.
(c) yathā rājā . . . 542 ratthañ (ca) . . . 536.
(*pahāya) pariccajayitvā . . . 430.
evam eva paccekasambuddho pi sabbam ghar'āvā-
sa-palibodham chinditvā (etc. : pabbajitvā=)

47. Addhā pasamsāma sahāya-sampadam :
setthā samā sevitabbā sahāyā,¹
ete aladdhā anavajjabhojī
eko care . . .

¹ sahāya S^c T.

addhā, 31.

sahāya-sampadā, 670, b.

- (a) [sahāya-sampadam] pasamsāma . . . 425.
setthā, 690, b.
(b) setthā vā sahāyā samā [: sadisā S^c] vā
sahāyā sevitabbā . . . 693.
(c) anavajja-bhojī, 39.
(c) [ete] aladdhā, 95.

48. Disvā suvaṇṇassa pabhassarāni
kammāraputtena sunitthitāni
saṅghaṭṭa-yantāni¹ dve bhujasmim,
eko care . . .

¹ sic S^c T; -mānāni Sn. (cp. valayāni Pj.).

disvā, 292, b.

suvaṇṇassa, 687.

pabhassarāni, 402.

kammāra-putta, 194.

- (b) [kammāra-puttena] sunitthitāni, 685.
bhujā, 478.

yathā ekasmim hatthe (*yantāni, 529) dve *dhu-
varāni [*dupurāni S^c] ghaṭṭenti *saṅghaṭṭenti
(: 612) *ca [*om. T] evam eva sattā taṇhā-vasena
*ditthi-vasena *niraye (: om. T] ghaṭṭenti
(etc. : loke nos. 1-5) . . . gatiyā gatiṃ upapātiyā
paṭisandhim bhavena bhavam samsārena saṃ-
sāram vaṭṭena vaṭṭam [: vājjenā vajjam T]
ghaṭṭenti . . . 233.

49. Evaṃ dutiyena sahā mam' assa
vāc' ābhilāpo abhisajjanā vā,
[etaṃ bhayaṃ] āyatim [pekkhamīno]
eko care . . .

dutiya, 305.

vāc' ābhilāpa, 561.

abhisajjanā, 89.

bhaya, 470.

- (c) [āyatim] pekkhamāna, 453.

50. Kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā
virūpa-rūpena mathenti cittaṃ,
ādinavaṃ kāmaguṇesu disvā
eko care . . .

kāmā, 202.

citrā, 240.

madhurā, 493.

mano, 494.

- (b) | (*virūpa-rūpena) nānāvaṇṇehi rūpehi . . pe . .
| (: ad rūpa) nānāvaṇṇehi phoṭṭhabbehi cittaṃ
| mathenti . . . 492.

- (c) ad kāmaguṇā, 199.

- (c) | [kāmaguṇesu] ādinavaṃ (: 127) disvā . . . 292, b.

51. "Iti¹ ca gaṇḍo ca upaddavo ca
rogo ca sallaṇ ca bhayaṇ ca m' etaṃ,
etaṃ bhayaṃ [kāmaguṇesu disvā] [~50^c].
eko care . . .

¹ iti Sc T (Ba1).

- (a+b) vuttam h' etaṃ Bhagavatā*:

Bhayaṇ ti bhikkhave: kāmānaṃ etaṃ adhivaca-
nam; (dukkhaṇ . . . rogo . . . gaṇḍo . . .
sallaṇ¹ . . . saṅgo² . . . paṅko . . . gabbho . . .).
Kasmā³ ca bhikkhave bhayaṇ ti kāmānaṃ
etaṃ adhivacanam? Kāmarāga ratt' āyaṃ
bhikkhave chandarāga - vinibandho, diṭṭha-
dhammikā pi bhayā na parimuccanti, sam-
parāyikā pi bhayā na parimuccanti. Tasmā
bhayaṇ ti kāmānaṃ etaṃ adhivacanam. Kasmā³
ca bhikkhave dukkhaṇ ti (: rogo ti etc., as

above) kāmānam etaṃ adhivacanāṃ . . . sam-
parāyikā pi gabbhā na parimuccanti. Tasmā
gabbho ti kāmānam etaṃ adhivacanan ti

Bhayaṇ [ca] dukkhaṇ ca rogo ca
saṅgo² ca paṇko ca d'⁴ ubhayaṃ :
Ete kāmā pavuccanti,
yattha satto puthujjano
Otiṇṇo sātārūpena
gabbhāya ca nigacchati
Yato ca bhikkhave bhikkhū
jhānaṇ ca na-t-ariṇcati⁵
So 'maṃ palipatham duggaṃ
atikkamma tathāvidhaṃ
Pajam jāti-jar' ūpetam
phandamānaṃ avekkhatī ti.

¹ laggan T.

² satto T.

³ yasmā, MSS.

⁴ v Sc.

⁵ na riṇcati T ; ahosi sampajāno na-t-ariṇcati Sc.

* A IV. 289 ; cp. A III. 310. *Stanzas at variance in Nd.*

(c) [etaṃ bhayaṃ kāmagaṇesu] disvā . . . 292, b.

52. Sitaṇ ca uṇhaṇ ca, khudaṃ pipāsaṃ,
vāt'-ātape dāmsa-sirimsape ca
sabbāni p' etāni abhisambhavitvā
eko care . . .

sītaṃ, 677.

uṇhaṃ, 153.

khudā, 221.

pipāsā, 443.

vātā, 562.

ātapa, 121.

dāmsā, 268.

sirimsapā, 676.

abhisambhavitvā, 90.

53. Nāgo vā yūthāni vivajjayitvā¹
sañjāta-kkhandho padumī ulāro
yathā 'bhirantaṃ vihare araṇṇe,
eko care . . .

¹ visajj^o Sc.

nāga, 337.

- (a) yathā so hatthi-nāgo yūthāni (*vivajjayitvā) vivaj-jetvā . . . 592, eko va araṇṇa-vana-majjhe [: araṇṇe vana-majjhassa T ; cp. v. 72] ajjho-gāhetvā carati=, paccekasambuddho pi gaṇaṃ vajjetvā pari° abhivajjetvā eko care khaggā-visāṇa-kappo araṇṇa-vana-patthāni (etc. : araṇṇa⁹³=).
- (b) (1) yathā so hatthi-nāgo sañjātakkhando satta-rata-no vā hoti attharatano vā, paccekasambuddho pi sañjāta-khāndho asekhena sīla-kkhandhena, asekhena samādhi° (etc. : sīla-kkhandha=)
- (2) yathā so h-n. padumā, paccekasambuddho pi sattehi bojjaṅga-pupphehi padumā ti sati-sambojjaṅga-pupphena (etc. : see sambojjhaṅga).
- (3) yathā so h-n. ulāro thāmena balena javena sūrena, paccekasambuddho pi ulāro sīlena=ti.
- (c) yathā so hatthi-nāgo yathā 'bhirantam araṇṇe (*vihare : 605, b) viharati, paccekasambuddho pi yathā 'bhirantam araṇṇe viharati paṭha-mena pi jhānena etc. : see sādhu-vihāri.

54. Atthāna taṃ saṅgaṇik'āratassa,
yam phassaye¹ sāmāyikam vimuttim,
Ādicca-bandhussa vaco nisamma
eko care . . .

¹ phusaye T.

(a+b) vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā* :

- A. (1) So vāt', Ānanda, bhikkhu saṅgaṇik' ārāmo [om. Sc] saṅgaṇika-rato [om. Sc] saṅgaṇik' ārāma-tam anuyutto gaṇ'-ārāmo gaṇa-rato gaṇa-sammudito [om. Sc] gaṇ' ārāmatam anuyutto :
- (2) yaṃ taṃ nekkhamma-sukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasama° sambodhi°, tassa sukhassa nikāma-lābhī bhavissati akiccha-lābhī akasira-lābhī :
- n' etam thānaṃ vijjati.
- (3) yo ca kho so, Ānanda, bhikkhu eko gaṇasmā vūpakattho viharati tass' etam bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham : yaṃ taṃ . . . (=above 2, up to lābhī :) thānaṃ etam vijjati.

* M. III. 100, slightly at variance.

- B. (1) So vat', Ānanda, (*etc.* = A1).
 (2) ceto-vimuttiṃ upasampajja viharissati asāmāyikaṃ [asamādhikaṃ S^c] akuppan ti n' etaṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati.
 (3) yo ca kho Ānanda bhikkhu (*etc.* = A3, *up to* pāṭikaṅkham) sāmāyikaṃ vā ceto-vimuttiṃ upasampajja viharissati asāmāyikaṃ vā akuppan ti. Tṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati ti.
 Ādicca, 125.
 (c) [Ādicca-bandhussa, 125, b] (*vaco) (553).
 vacanaṃ . . . (*nisamma) sutvā . . . 367.

55. Ditṭhi-visūkāni upātivatto

patto niyāmaṃ paṭiladdha-maggo,
 'uppanna-ñāṇo 'mhi anañña-neyyo'
 eko care . . .

ditṭhi-visūkāni, 301.

- (b) [ditṭhi-visūkāni] upātivatto, 163.

niyāma, 358.

| (*patto, 391 :) catūhi ariya-maggehi samannāgato
 . . . (*ad.* 358).

paṭiladdha-maggo, 387.

uppanna-ñāṇo, 168.

anañña-neyyo, 35.

Dutiyo Vaggo [*om.* S^c T].

56. Nillolupo nikkuho nippipāso

nimmakkho niddhanta-kasāva-moho
 nirāsayo¹ sabbaloke bhavitvā
 eko care . . .

¹ nirāsaso S^c T (*for* nirāsamso ?).

nillolupo, 362.

nikkuho, 342.

nippipāso, 351.

- (b) (*nimmakkho) makkho, 356 + kasāvo, 197 + moho,
 322 . . ; tassa paccekasambuddhassa makkho
 ca kasāvo ca moho ca (*niddhantā) vantā . . .
 347 . . ; tasmā so paccekasambuddho . . .
 (*b, rep.*).

nirāsaso, 360, b (*1st part*).

(sabba-) loke, 552, *d*.

- (c) [sabba-loke] nirāsaso, 360, *b* (2nd part)
(bhavitvā:) nittaṇho bhavitvā nippipāso bhavitvā.

57. Pāpaṃ saḥāyaṃ parivajjayetha,
anattadassim, visame nivittṭhaṃ,
sayam na seve pasutaṃ pamattaṃ,
eko care . . .

pāpa-saḥāya, 434.

- (a) [pāpaṃ saḥāyaṃ] (*parivajjayetha) parivajjeyya.
. . . 419.

- (b) anatta-dassī, 37.
visame, 599+nivittṭha, 364.
pasuta, 427.
pamatta, 404.

- (c) pasutaṃ na (*seve) seveyya, pamattaṃ na seveyya
(*sayam, 652:) sāmam [om. T] na seveyya . . .
692, *b*.

58. Bahussutaṃ dhammadharaṃ bhajetha
mittam ulāraṃ paṭibhānavantaṃ,
aññāya atthāni vineyya kaṅkham
eko care . . .

bahussuta, 457.

dhammadhara, 319.

- (a) bahussutañ ca dhammadharañ ca
mittam (*bhajetha) bhajeyya . . . 468.
ulāro (mitto), 170.
paṭibhānavā, 386.

- (c) (att-)attha, 26+aññāya, 18.
[kaṅkham] vineyya, 577, *b*.

59. Khiddā-ratiṃ¹ kāmasukhañ ca loke
analaṅkaritvā anapekkhamāno,
vibhūsanattṭhānā² virato saccavādī
eko care . . .

¹ sic Sc T (Bat); khiddaṃ ratiṃ Sn.

² vibhūsa-tṭhānā Sc T.

khiddā, 219.

rati, 537.

kāmasukham, 201.

loke, 552, b.

(b) | [khiḍḍaṇ ca *ratiṇ* ca [*om. T] kāmasukhaṇ ca
loke] analaṇkaritvā anapekkho hutvā paja-
hitvā=

vibhūsā, 585.

saccavādi, 623.

| lokassa vibhūsaṭṭhānā (*virato) ārato . . . 591.

60. Puttaṇ ca dāraṇ [ca]¹ pitaraṇ ca mātaraṇ
dhanāni dhañṇāni ca bandhavāni ca
hitvāna² kāmāni yath-odhikāni.³

¹ puttaṇ ca dāraṇ Sc; putta-dāraṇ ca T.

² jahitvāna Sc. ³ yath-odhitāni Sc -odhikāni T.

putta, 448.

dārā, 295.

pitā, 441.

mātā, 504.

dhanāni, 315.

dhañṇāni, 314.

bandhavāni, 455.

kāmā, 202+hitvānā, 699, a.

yath-odhikāni, 526.

61. 'Saṅgo eso, parittam ettha sokhyam,
app-assādo, dukkham ettha bhiyyo,
gaṇḍo¹ eso' iti ñatvā mutimā²
eko care . . .

¹ sic Sc T (B^a, B¹ ?); galo v.l. in Sc (C^b); galo Sn.

² matimā T; mutimā Sn.

saṅga, 620, c.

parittam ettha sokhyam:

vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā*: pañc' ime hi bhikkhave
kāmaguṇā (etc.: see kāmaguṇā, 51).

(*parittam) (414:) omakam etam sukham.

(b) ad app-assāda, 71.

gaṇḍa, 224.

iti, 142.

mutimā, 511.

62. Sandālayitvāna¹ saññojanāni²
jālam va bhetvā salil' ambucārī
aggī 'va daḍḍham anivattamāno
eko care . . .

¹ sic Sc T (Ba¹: pa^o); °itvā Sn.

² sic Sc T; samyoj^o Sn.

saññojanāni, 657, b.

sandālayitvāna, 644.

jāla, 260.

salila, 665.

ambucārī, 91.

jālam (*bhetvā) bhinditvā . . . 483.

carati=evam eva dve jālā (etc., see jāla).

- (c) yathā aggi tiṇa-katṭha-pādānaṃ dahanto gacchati
(*anivattamāno, 47:) anivattanto, evam eva
tassa paccekasambuddhassa sotāpatti-maggena
(etc.: see yathodikāni).

63. Okkhitta-cakkhū na ca pāda-lolo
gutt' indriyo rakkhita-mānasāno
anavassuto aparīḍayhamāno
eko care . . .

okkhitta-cakkhu, 177.

(na ca) pādālola, 433.

guttindriya, 230.

rakkhita-mānasāna, 535.

anavassuta, 40.

aparīḍayhamāna, 63.

64. Ohārayitvā gihi-byañjanāni
sañchinna-patto¹ yathā pārīchatto²
kāśāya-vattho abhinikkhamitvā
eko care . . .

¹ saṃsinna Sc (sañchanna C^k, saṃchanna B¹) saṃchinna
Sn; cp. v. 44. The commentator evidently explains the two
passages contradictorily.

² pārīcchattako Sc.

gihi-byañjanāni, 229.

ohārayitvā, 183.

- (b) | yathā pāricchatto (439 :) kovilāro (*sañchinnapatto) bahula-patta-palāso (na Sc) saṇḍacchāyo, evam eva so paccekasambuddho paripuṇṇa-pattacīvara-dharo ti.

(c) ¹ ad kāsāya-vattho, 205.

65. Rasesu gedham akaram alolo
anañña-posī sapadānacārī
kule kule appaṭibaddhacitto
eko care . . .

rasesu gedham akaram : see rasa, 540.

alola, 98.

anañña-posī, 36.

sapadāna-cārī, 646.

appaṭibaddha-citta, 68.

- (c) | so paccekasambuddho (*kule) kula-palibodhena appaṭibaddha-citto hoti (etc. see visattikā).

Tatiyo Vaggo [om. T].

66. Pahāya pañc' āvaraṇāni, cetaso
upakkilese byapanujja sabbe,
anissito chetvā sineha-dosam
eko care . . .

pahāya, 430+pañc' āvaraṇāni, 379.

(sabbe) upakkilese, 156.

- (b) (*cetaso :) cittassa (241) sabbe upakkilese (*byapanujja) panuditvā . . . 460.

anissita, 46, b (first part) ("dve nissayā") (*sineha) sneha, 696.

dosa, 313.

- (c) | so paccekasambuddho taṇhā-snehañ ca ditṭhi-snehañ ca dosaṇ ca (*chetvā) chitvā . . . 245, a, anissito, 46, b (second part).

67. Vipitṭhikatvāna sukham dukkhañ ca
pubbe va ca¹ somanassa²-domanassam,
laddhān' upekkham samatham visuddham
eko care . . .

¹ om. Sc.

² sic Sc T (Ba¹, Pj.); somana Sn

(a+b) | so paccekasambuddho sukhasa ca (*vipitṭhi-kat-vāna) pahānā (580) (: etc., 4th jhāna).

upekkhā, 166.

samatha, 649.

catutthe jhāne upekkhā ca samatho (*visuddhā) suddhā honti visuddhā . . . 601.

(c) | catutthe jhāne upekkhañ ca samathañ ca (*lad-dhāna) laddhā . . . 546.

68. Āraddha-viriyo paramattha-pattiyā,
alīna-citto akusīta-vutti,
dalha-nikkamo, thāmabal' ūpapanno
eko care . . .

paramattham, 409.

[paramatthassa] pattiyā, 390.

āraddha-viriya, 131.

alīna-citta, 97+akusīta-vutti, 7.

dalha-nikkama, 294.

thāmabal' ūpapama, 289.

69. Paṭisallāṇaṃ jhānam ariñcamāno,
dhammesu niccaṃ anudhammacārī,
ādīnavam sammasitvā bhavesu
eko care . . .

(a) see ad ariñcamāna, 94.

dhammā, 320.

anudhammā, 51.

(b) [dhammesu] (*niccaṃ) niccakālaṃ . . . 345.

(*cārī) carati . . . 237, a.

(c) see ad saṅkhārā.

70. Taṇhakkhayaṃ patthayaṃ appamatto,
anelamūgo sutavā satimā,
saṅkhāta-dhammo niyato padhānavā
eko care . . .

taṇhakkhaya, 272.

(*patthayaṃ) icchanto patthayanto . . . 392.

appamatta, 70.

anelamūga, 56.

sutavā, 682.

satimā, 629^B.

saṅkhāta-dhamma, 618.

niyata, 357.

padhānavā, 394.

71. Siho va saddesu asantasanto
vāto va jālamhi asajjamāno
padumaṃ va toyena alippamāno
eko care . . .

(a) | yathā siho (679 :) migarājā saddesu (*asantasanto)
asantāsi . . . 109, paccekasambuddho pi sad-
desu asantāsi . . . 109 (2nd).

vāta, 562.

jāla, 260.

(b) | yathā vāto jālamhi (*asajjamāno) (: 107) na saj-
jati . . . (ad jāla),
paduma, 393.
toya, 287.

(c) | yathā paduma-pupphaṃ toyena (*alippamāno) na
lippati . . . 96.

72. Siho yathā dāṭha-balī pasayha
rājā migānaṃ abhibhuyya-cārī
sevetha pantāni senāsanāni,
eko care . . .

(a+b) | yathā siho migarājā dāṭha-balī dāṭh'-āvudho sabbe
tiracchānagate pāṇe (*abhibhuyyacārī) (85 :)
abhibhuyya=carati=, evam eva paccekasam-
buddho pi pañña-balī paññ'āvudho sabbe pāṇa-
bhūte puggale [om. T] paññāya abhibhuyya=
(c) yathā siho migarājā araṇña-vana-majjhe gāhetvā
[araṇña-vana-patthāni ajjhogāhetvā T] (cp.
v. 53) carati=*evam *eva [*om. Sc] pacceka-
sambuddho pi araṇña=

73. Mettaṃ upekkhaṃ karuṇaṃ vimuttim
āsevamāno muditaṃ ca kālē
sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno
eko care . . .

(a+b) | see cātuddisa A.

(c) " " B.

avirujjhamāna, 102.

74. Rāgaṇ ca dosaṇ ca pabāya moham
[sandālayitvāna saññojanāni]
asantasam jīvita-saṅkhayamhi
eko care . . .

[62^a].

rāga, 541.

dosa, 313.

moha, 522.

- (a) so paccekasambuddho rāgañ ca dosañ ca mohañ ca
pahāya . . . 430.
(c) so paccekasambuddho (*jīvita-saṅkhayamhi) (261 :)
jīvita-pariyosāne (*asantasaṃ) asantāsi . . .
109.

75. Bhajanti sevanti ca kāraṇatthā,
nikkāraṇā dullabhā ajja mittā
att-aṭṭhapaṇṇā¹ asuci-manussā,—
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo ti. [see 35^d].

¹ attattha ° Sc T.

- (a) (kāraṇatthā :) att-attha-kāraṇā . . . 204.
bhajanti, 467.
sevanti, 692, a.
mittā, 510.
(b) ime dve mittā (*nikkāraṇā) (341 :) akāraṇā sak-
kāraṇā ahetu appaccayā dullabhā ti att-attha-
paṇṇā, 23.
asuci-manussā, 112.
eko } as “ pe ” (=v. 35).
care }
khaggavisāṇakappo : as “ pe.”

Conclusion CN :

Sc : catuttho pado [for vaggo] niṭṭhito ca sabbaso
Khaggavisāṇa-sutta-niddeso.

T : “ “ “ niṭṭhito.

(Then in both :) enumeration of the 16 brāhmaṇas, as Sn.
1124, 1125 (v.l. Sc : Somako for Hemako, Pohālo for Posālo,
om. [Piṅgiyo ca mahā i]sī ti).

(Then follows udānam in :)

(a) Sc : Culla Niddeso niṭṭhito. Siddhir astu ārogyam
astu.

Gaṅgāya vālukā khīye
udakam khīye mahantam ca
[Ime Hēmantikā khīye,
rakkhe namo Buddhassā ti]*.

* MS. reads : (mahanta) verna hiyāmantikā khīya lakkhe
nama buddhivā.

(b) T: Solasannam pan' etesaṃ
brāhmaṇānaṃ va sāsanaṃ
Pārāyanānaṃ niddeso
tattakā ca bhavanti hi
Khaggavisāṇa-suttānaṃ
niddeśa pi tath' eva ca
Niddessā duvidhā ñeyyā
paripuṇṇā sulikkhitā.

Sutta Niddeso samatto.*

** Note on conclusion :*

Under No. 74 of his catalogue of the Mandalay MSS. in the India Office Library (*JPTS.* 1896, p. 26), Fausböll describes the C.N. MS. Its conclusion combines parts of that of S^c and that of T—viz., “Catuttho vaggo ; nitthito ca sabbaso Kh^o” ; follows the 16 brāhmaṇas, as Sn. 1124. 1125, with different spellings of : Upasamvo (Upasivo), Catukanni (Jatu^o), Posūlo (Posālo), Singiyo (Pingiyo). After this the Udāna of T : solasannam, etc. up to sulikkhitā ; then : nitthitā Mahāniddeśadesanā. Laṅkadīpa . . . (30 lines in Burmese).

PART II

EXPLANATORY MATTER

1. *akaṅkha*, 1059.

(a) dukkhe kaṅkhā dukkha-samudaye kaṅkhā (°nirodhe, °nirodha-gāminiyā-paṭipadāya, pubbante¹, aparante¹, pubbant-āparante, idapaccayatā paṭicca samuppannesu dhammesu kaṅkhā):

yā evarūpā kaṅkhā

(b) kaṅkhāyanā¹ kaṅkhāyitattam² vimati³ vicikicchā dvelhakaṇi dvedhāpaṭho⁴ saṃsayo anekaṃsā⁴ ⁵.

(c) gāho⁶ āsappanā⁷ parisappanā⁷ aparīyogāhanā cham-bhitattam⁸ cittassa mano-vilekho⁹.

(d) yass⁷ ete kaṅkhā pahīnā=², so vuccati akaṅkho.

v.l. ¹ om. Sc 1059, 1149.

² mamāyitam Sc 1059, 1149.

³ om. T 1149.

⁴ om. Sc 1149.

⁵ °anā Sc 1059.

⁶ sagāho Br 1063.

⁷ °sabbanā Br.

⁸ °bbhi° Br 1063.

⁹ māno- Br Sc 1064.

id. p. Passus b ad kaṅkhā, 1149; a-c ad kathaṅka-thā, 1063, 1064; saṃsaya.

cp. avijjā; kacci ssu.

***akappayi, 984.**

2. *akappayimsu*, 1043, 1044 (yaññaṃ).

ye pi yaññaṃ esanti gavesanti pariyesanti cīvara=, te pi yaññaṃ kappenti; ye pi yaññaṃ abhisankharonti cīvara=, te pi y. k.; ye pi yaññaṃ denti yajanti pariccajanti cīvara=, te pi y. k.

*id. p. denti yajanti pariccajanti ad appamatta;
jūhenti.*

NB. Character of gifts, see s. thomenti.

3. *akāma*, 1096.

see No. 4, C.

4. *akāmakāmin*, 1096.

A. *kāmā ti=.*

B. Buddhassa Bhagavato vatthu-kāmā pariññātā kilesa-kāmā pahīnā, vatthu-kāmānaṃ pariññātattā kilesa-kāmānaṃ pahīnattā Bhagavā na kāme kāmeti (pattheti, piheti, abhijappati). Ye kāme patthenti (p. a.), te kāma-kāmino rāga-rāgino saññā-saññino. Bhagavā kāme na kāmeti (=above), tasmā Buddho Bhagavā

C. *akāmo nikkāmo catta-kāmo (=vītatapha=).*

id. p. ad akāma; nikkāma.

cp. abhibhuyya; icchati.

akālika, 1137.

see sandiṭṭhika.

5. *akiñcana*, 1059, 1063, 1094.

rāga-kiñcanaṃ (rāga=^b), and :

1059: *yass' ete kiñcanā pahīnā=²,
so vuccati akiñcano.*

1063: *te kiñcanā Bhagavato pahīnā=¹,
tasmā Buddho ak^o.*

1094: *kiñcana(m) pahānaṃ=
ti akiñcanaṃ.*

cp. kiñcana.

6. *akittayī*, *984, 1052.

kittitaṃ=(see brūmi, 5).

7. *akusīta-vutti*, 68.

see alinacitta.

8. a. *akkhāsi*, 1131.

b. *akkhūhi*, *988, *990, 1085, 1092.

(see brūmi, 2 and 3 v.)

akkhissam *997.

9. *akhīla*, 1059, 1147.

rāgo khīlo (rāgo=);
yass' ete khilā pahīnā=²,
so vuccati akhīlo.

agadhita (see itar' itarena).

cp. abhigijjheyya, nissita, sahita
agāra, 1002, 1003.

aggi, 62 (in : aggī 'va daḍḍham).

10. *accagā*, 1040.

upaccagā atikkantā vītivattā.

11. *accī*, 1074.

vuccati jāla-sikhā.

12. *accuta*, 1086.

nicca=.

13. *achambhī*, 42.

so paccekasambuddho abhīrū anutrāsi apalāy
pahīna-bhaya-bheravo vigata-lomaḥamso.

id. p. abhīrū=*ad* vīra.

14. *Ajita*, 1032-1036, 1124, *1006, *1016, *1031.

(a) Ajito : tassa brāhmaṇassa nāmaṃ saṅkhā
samaññā yad idaṃ paññatti yad idaṃ
vohāro nāmaṃ nāma-kammaṃ
nāma-dheyyaṃ nirutti byañjanaṃ abhilāpo.

(b) Ajita : Bhagavā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ nāmena ālapati.
id. p. same ad. all N.P., but B^r S^c only ad. following :

Jatukaṇṇi (1098 in b : gottena).

Tissa-Metteyya (1041 in b : gottena).

Dhotaka.

Piṅgiya.

Mettaḡū.

Mogharājā.

cp. 'adhivacana (34).

ajina, *1027.

ajja-mitta, 75.

15. *ajjhatañ ca bahiddhā ca*, 1111 (vedanaṃ n' ābhinandato).

A. (1) ajjhata-vedanāsu vedanā 'nupassī viharanto
vedanaṃ n' abhinandati n' ābhivadati na

ajjhoseti. Abhinandanaṃ=(see gahessasi)

bahiddhā-vedanāsu (etc.=above)

ajjhatta-bahiddhā-vedanāsu (etc.).

- (2) a ajjhattaṃ samudaya-dhammā 'nupassī
vedanāsu vedanā 'nupassī viharanto (etc.=1).

b ajjhattaṃ vaya-dhammā 'nupassī (etc.).

c ajjhattaṃ samudaya-vaya-dhammā 'nupassī (etc.)
bahiddhā samudaya-dhammā 'nupassī (vaya°, sa-
mudaya-vaya°)

ajjhatta-bahiddhā samudaya-dhammā 'nupassī (va-
ya°, samudaya-vaya°)

imehi dvādasahi¹ ākārehi² vedanāsu vedanā 'nu-
passī viharanto . . . pe . . . (*jahati=) ana-
bhāvām gameti.

- B. Atha vā vedanaṃ aniccato passanto vedanaṃ
n' ābhinandati (etc.=A 1); vedanaṃ dukkhato
passanto . . . rogato . . . pe . . . (kusala II=)
. . . nissāraṇato passanto
vedanaṃ n' ābhinandati (=A 1).
Imehi dvā-cattālisāya³ ākārehi (etc.=concl. A).

v.l. ¹ bahiddhā dasahi Sc; om. Br. ² om. Br.

³ bahiddhā cattālisāya Sc.

cp. ajjhattañ ca bahiddhā ca: ad bhāvitatto; ku-
hiñ ci; kvaci; muni.

ajjhattikāni bāhirāni ca āyatanāni: ad ubhanta;
kusala.

ajjhapatta, 1134.

16. *ajjhittā*, Ps.

ajjhesita.

17. *aññāṃ*, 1052.

uttarim.

18. *aññāya*, 1087. Ps. 58.

see abhiññāya.

19. *aññā-vimokkha* [1105], 1107.

vuccati arahatta-vimokkho.

- N. *aṭṭha* : abhibhāyatanāni, *see* Bhagavā.
 ākārehi musāvāda, *see* musāvāda.
 cariyāyo, *see* care.
 °pada, *see* khiḍḍā.
 vimokkhā, *see* Bhagavā.
 visattikā, *see* visattikā.
 samāpattiyo, *see* ñāṇa.
 aṭṭhārasa lokadhātuyo, *see* loka.
 aṭṭhāna, 54.

20. *aṭṭhitam* (ovadeyya), 1058.

sakkaccam abhinham punappunam.

- N. atāṇa alena asaraṇa asaraṇibhūta *ad*³ kusala II;
 jarāmaccu-pareta; jarāya pareta; tarati [atari-
 msu]; dukkha.
cp. tāṇa.

21. *ativatto*, 1133.

atikkanto vitivatto.

22. *atītam* (ādisati), 1112.

A. Bhagavā attano ca paresaṇ ca.

(1) atītam pi ādisati.

(2) anāgatam pi ādisati.

(3) paccuppannam pi ādisati.

- 1 (a) katham Bhagavā attano atītam ādisati? Bhagavā
 attano atītam ekam pi jātim ādisati, dve pi jā-
 tiyo (: tisso¹, catasso, pañca, dasa, vīsam², tim-
 sam, cattālīsam, paññāsam); jāti-satam, °sahas-
 sam, °sata-sahassam; aneke pi samvatta-kappe,
 aneke pi vivatta-kappe, aneke pi samvatta-
 vivatta-kappe ādisati³. Amutr' āsim⁴ evam-nā-
 mo, evam-gotto (: vaṇṇo, āhāro, sukha-duk-
 kham-paṭisaṃvedī, āyupariyanto). So tato cuto³
 amutrā udapādi⁵. Tatr' 'ap' āsim⁴ evam-nāmo
 . . . (*etc.*==*above*). So tato cuto idh'⁶ ūpapanno
 ti iti sākāram sa-uddesam⁷ aneka-vihitam pubbe
 nivāsam ādisati.

Evam Bhagavā attano atītam ādisati.

- (b) Katham Bhagavā paresam atītam ādisati?

Bhagavā paresaṃ atītaṃ ekam pi jātiṃ ādisati
(dve⁸, etc., as 1, a).

Evam Bhagavā paresaṃ atītaṃ ādisati.

Bhagavā pañca jāta-satāni bhāsanto⁹ attano
ca¹⁰ paresaṃ ca¹⁰ atītaṃ ādisati :

Mahā-padāniya¹¹-suttantaṃ bhāsanto . . .

Mahā-sudassaniya¹²-suttantaṃ¹³ bhāsanto . . .

Mahā-govinda¹⁴-suttantaṃ bhāsanto . . .

Maghādeva¹⁵ - suttantaṃ bhāsanto attano ca
paresaṃ ca atītaṃ ādisati.

B. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavata :

Atītaṃ kho Cunda addhānaṃ ārabbha Tathāga-
tassa sat' ānusāri viññānaṃ hoti. So yāvatakaṃ
ākaṅkhati tāvatakaṃ anussarati. Anāgataṃ¹⁶
kho Cunda, paccuppannaṃ kho Cunda addhānaṃ
ārabbha Tathāgatassa bodhiyaṃ nānaṃ uppajjati.
“ Ayam antimā jāti, n' atth' idāni¹⁷ punabbhavo ”
ti. Indriya-para-pariyatti-nānaṃ Tathāgatassa
Tathāgatabalaṃ.

sattānaṃ āsayānusaya-nānaṃ Tathāgatassa Tathā-
gatabalaṃ

yamaka pāṭihiriya¹⁸-nānaṃ Tathāgatassa Tathāga-
tabalaṃ

mahākaruṇā-samāpattiya-nānaṃ Tathāgatassa Ta-
thāgatabalaṃ

sabbaññuta¹⁹-nānaṃ Tathāgatassa Tathāgataba-
laṃ

anāvaraṇa-nānaṃ Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ

sabbattha asaṅgaṃ appaṭihatam anāvara-nānaṃ
Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ.

(A (1) *rep.*) Evam Bhagavā attano ca paresaṃ ca atītaṃ
ādisati.

(2) anāgataṃ pi ādisati²⁰.

(3) paccuppannaṃ pi ādisati.

¹ sesā Sc.

² vīti Sc (for vīsatim D).

³ om. Sc.

⁴ i Sc Br.

⁵ upādi Sc (for upapādi; cp. D).

⁶ adh° Sc.

⁷ suddesaṃ T.

⁸ deva T.

⁹ °ento S^c.

¹⁰ va S^c.

¹¹ Mahādhaniya T [=D. II, 1 sq.].

¹² -sudassana T [=D. II, 160; J. I, 391 sq.].

¹³ suttam S^c.

¹⁴ -govindiya S^c [=D. II, 220, cp. J. III, 469].

¹⁵ Magghadeva B^r; Mahāvediya S^c [Makhādeva, Jāt. I, 137].

¹⁶ anāgatassa dva S^c.

¹⁷ jāti S^c.

¹⁸ paṭihira- B^r S^c.

¹⁹ sabbaññaṇa B^r S^c.

²⁰ adisati S^c.

NB. atitaṃ anāgataṃ paccuppannaṃ : *ad* dhātu D.

as uddham adho tiriyaṃ : *ad*. v. 1055.

as pubbe pacchā majjhe : *ad*. v. 1099.

cp. ubhanta, cakkhumā, visattikā.

See also D. I, 13.

23. *attattha* (°paññā), 75.

attano atthāya (-hetu, paccaya, kāraṇam) bhajant
sam° sevanti ni° samsevanti ācaranti sam° pa
yirupāsanti pucchanti paripañhanti.

cp. attha.

attano, 1061.

N. attabhavā 'bhinibbatiyo : *ad* lokā, mūladassāvī, bhava.

24. *attamano*, 45, *995.

tuttha - mano haṭṭha - mano¹ pa² udagga - mano
pamudita-mano.

¹ gahaṭṭha-mano S^c.

² paṭṭha-mano S^c.

25. *att-ūnudittḥi*, 1119.

vuccanti vīsati-vatthukā sakkāya-dittḥi. Idha
assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-
dhammassa akovido¹ ariya-dhamme avinīto sap-
purisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisa-dhammassa akovi-
do sappurisa-dhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato za-
manupassati rūpavantam vā attānaṃ attani vā
rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ (*etc.*
like preceding for rūpa=(1) . . . viññānasmiṃ

vā attānam. Yā evarūpā diṭṭhi=(diṭṭhigatam, etc. : lepo II) ; ayam att' ānudiṭṭhi.

v.l. ¹ kovidho S^c.

id. p. ad. diṭṭhi-visūkāni. Also at S. IV, 287.

26. *attha* [Ps.] 37, 58.

att-attha par° ubhay° diṭṭhadhammik° samparāyik° param°.

id. p. ad. āmantanā, kāraṇattha, cakkhumā (3), pucchā.

N. attho dhamma nirutti : *ad* paṭibhānavā,
attho dhamma vimutti : *ad* Bhagavā
atthe ñāye lakkhaṇe : *ad*. paṭibhānavā.
attha-kāminī, *986.

27. *atthaṅgato*, 1075, 1076.

so atthaṅgato udāhu so natthi : so niruddho ucchinno
vinatṭho anupādisesāya nibbāna-dhātuyā nibbuto.

28. *attham paleti*, 1074.

(1st passage :) atthaṅgameti atthaṅgacchati niruj-
jhati vūpasammati paṭippassambhati.

(2nd passage :) anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā pa-
rinibbāyati.

cp. uparujjhati.

NB. atthaṅgama : *ad* samudaya.

29. *atha*, 1145.

see icc-a.

atha, *990, *1006, *1007, *1017, 1047.

atho pi *985.

adaṇḍa, *1002.

addakkhi, etc. : see passati.

30. *addhā*, 1057, 1059, 1149, 47.

ekamsa-vacanam¹ nissamsaya-vacanam (nikkaṇ-
khā°, advejjha°², advelhaka°, nirodha°³, apaṇ-
naka°, avatthāna°⁴) etam.

v.l. ¹ adhivacanam Br. ² advijjhā° Br.

³ niyoga° T. ⁴ avattāpana° Br; avatthā° T 1057.

31. *adhi-deva*, 1148.

see *deva*.

cp. *paroparam*.

32. *adhipanne* (*tanha*°), 1123.

*taṇhā 'nugate taṇhā 'nusate taṇhāy-āpanne abhi-
bhūte pariyādinna-citte.*

adhipāta : muddha°.

33, a. *adhimutta*, 1071 [1072].

*vimokkkena 'dhimutto tatr' ādhimutto tadā 'dhi-
mutto taccarito*=.

33, b. *adhimutta* (*°citto*), 1149.

*nibbāna-ninna nibbāna-poṇa (°pabbhāra, °adhi-
mutta).*

cp. *care*.

34. *adhivacana*, Ps.

*nāmaṃ saṅkhā samaññā paññatti . . . pe . . .
abhi-lāpo [: S^c om.].*

cp. *Ajita* (14, a).

anagāriya, *1003.

35. *anañña-neyyo*, 55.

(so *paccekasambuddho*) *na para-neyyo na para-
pattiyo (°paccayo, °paṭibandhagū¹) yathā bhū-
taṃ jānāti passati asammūlho sampajāno paṭi-
sato sabbe saṅkhārā*=*na paraneyyo*=(as above).

¹ *paṭibaddho* S^c.

36. *anañña-posī*, 65.

(so *paccekasambuddho*) *attānañ ñeva poseti na¹
paran¹ ti*

Anaññaposim aññātaṃ

ḍantaṃ² sāre paṭiṭṭhitaṃ³

Khīṇāsavaṃ vantadosaṃ

tam ahaṃ brūmi⁴ brāhmaṇan ti.

¹ *carati* S^c. ² *om. T ; carantaṃ (for ca dantaṃ) S^c.*

³ *sāre ca S^c sāresu su° T.* ⁴ *om. S^c.—See Ud. 4.*

37. *anatta-dassī*, 57.

vuccati yo so (*etc.* : see *pāpa-sahāya*).

cp. *parissayā*, *vidhumo*.

anapekkhamāna, 59.

38. *anabhijjhita*, 40.

abhijjhitaṃ etaṃ vatthu bālānaṃ asappurisānaṃ
titthiyānaṃ titthiya-sāvakaṇaṃ yad idaṃ¹
bhaṇḍa-kāsāya-vattha-vasantā; [an]²abhijjhitaṃ
etaṃ vatthu paṇḍitānaṃ sappurisānaṃ buddha-
sāvakaṇaṃ paccekasambuddhānaṃ yadidaṃ¹
bhaṇḍa°.

¹ *sadisam* Sc.

² *om.* MSS.

analaṅkaritvā, 59.

39. *anavajja-bhojī*, 47.

atthi puggalo sāvajja-bhojī.

atthi puggalo anavajja-bhojī.

(1) *katamo ca puggalo sāvajja-bhojī?*

idh' ekacco puggalo kuhanāya lapanāya nemittaka-
tāya nippesikatāya lābhena lābhaṃ nijigimsana-
tāya dāru-dānena velu-dānena (*patta*°, *puppha*°,
phala°, *sināna*°, *cūṇṇa*°, *matika*°, *dantakaṭ-
ṭha*°, *mukhodaka*°); *pātukamyatāya mugasū-
patāya pāribhaṭṭatāya*³ *piṭṭhimamsikatāya*⁴;
vatthu-vijjāya (*tiracchāna*°, *aṅga*°, *nakkhatta*°);
*dūtagamanena pahinagamanena jaṅghapesani-
yena*; *vejja-kammena dūta-kammena*; *piṇḍa-
patipīṇḍakena*⁵ *dānān' uppādanena adhammena*
visamena laddhā=jīvikam kappeti.

ayaṃ vuccati puggalo sāvajja-bhojī.

(2) *katamo ca puggalo anavajja-bhojī?*

idh' ekacco puggalo *na* kuhanāya . . . (*etc.*, as 1 in
opposite form).

ayaṃ vuccati puggalo anavajja-bhojī.

v.l. ¹ *om.* T.

² *cūṇṇa* T.

³ °*bhatya* Sc.

⁴ *paripitṭhi*° T.

⁵ *paniddhikena* Sc.

cp. D. I, 8.

40. *anavassuto*, 63.

vuttam h' etam āyasmatā Mahā-Moggallānena :

“Avassuta-pariyāyañ ca yo¹ āvuso desissāmi² anavassuta-pariyāyañ ca, tam sunātha sādhuṇaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsisāmi” ti. “Evam āvuso” ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahā-Moggallānassa paccassosum.

Āyasmā Mahā-Moggallāno etad avoca :

I. Kathañ c' āvuso avassuto hoti ?

- (a) Idh' āvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe adhimuccati appiyarūpe rūpe byāpajjati anupaṭṭhita-kāya-sati ca viharati paritta-cetaso^a tañ ca ceto-vimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti yatth' assa³ te³ uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme adhimuccati (*etc. as sub rūpa*) . . . nirujjhanti.
- (b) Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso bhikkhu avassuto, cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu avassuto sota-viññeyyesu saddesu avassuto . . . pe . . . mano-viññeyyesu dhammesu avassuto. Evam - vihāriṃ⁴ āvuso bhikkhum;
- (c) cakkhuto ce pi naṃ Māro upasaṅkamati labhat' eva^b Māro otāraṃ labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ; sotato ce pi naṃ . . . pe . . . (Rūpa A. 1-6) . . . labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ.
- (d) Seyyathā pi āvuso ^dna¹ āgāraṃ vā tiṇ' āgāraṃ vā sukhaṃ kolāpaṃ corovassikaṃ^d.
- (e) puratthimāya ce pi naṃ⁵ disāya puriso ādittāya tiṇ' ukkāya upasaṅkameyya labhat' eva^b aggi otāraṃ labhati aggi ārammaṇaṃ; pacchimāya ce pi naṃ disāya . . . (uttarāya . . . , dakkhiṇāya . . . heṭṭhato⁶ . . . uparito . . .) yato kuto ce pi naṃ disāya puriso . . . ārammaṇaṃ.
- (f) Evam eva kho āvuso evam-vihāri bhikkhu; cakkhuto ce pi naṃ (*etc.=c*),

(g) evaṃ vihāriṃ c' āvuso bhikkhuṃ rūpā 'cābhibhaviṃsu, na bhikkhu rūpe abhibhavi', saddā . . . (etc. : Rūpa A. 1-6) . . . na bhikkhu dhamme abhibhavi.

(h) Ayam vuccat' āvuso bhikkhu rūpā 'bhībhūto^{es} saddā 'bhībhūto . . . (Rupa A. 1-6)⁹; abhibhūto tehi kilesehi, na abhibhū hi so pāpake akusale dhamme (etc.=dhammā 5):

evaṃ kho āvuso avassuto hoti.

II. kathaṇ c' āvuso anavassuto hoti . . . (etc.=I. in opposite form) (with following changes in I. :)

^a appamāna-cetaso. ^b n' eva labhati. ^c na. . . .

^d kuṭāgārasālā santhāgārasālā⁵ vā bahalamattikā allāvālepanā¹⁰. ^e rūp' ābhibhū.

v.l. ¹ vo S^c.

² desessāmi S^c.

³ yatthato S^c.

⁴ -ī S^c.

⁵ om. S^c.

⁶ pacchato T.

⁷ abhibhosi S^c.

⁸ adhibhū S^c.

⁹ T only 1-5.

¹⁰ addāvālepanā S^c.

41. anādānaṃ, 1094.

ādānaṃ vuccati tanhā=(tanhā II.).

ādāna-pahānaṃ=.

cp. ādāna-tanhā; eko 3.

42. anānuyāyī, 1071.

(a) avedhamāno¹ avigacchamāno anantaradhāyamāno
aparīdhāyamāno ;

(b) atha vā : arajjamāno adussamāno amuyhamāno
asaṅkilissamāno².

¹ avicimāno B^r S^c.

² akilissamāno S^c; akiliyamāno T.

id. p. (b), ad abyāpajjamāno.

43. anāpara, 1094.

tena sadiso añño dīpo n' atthi, atha kho so

eva dīpo aggo ca seṭṭho ca (see mahā=).

anāvaraṇa-dassāvī, *1005.

44. *anāsavā* [1082], 1105, 1133, 1145 (°āse), *996.
 cattāro āsavā . . . (: see ogha);
 te āsavā (Buddhassa Bhagavato) pahīnā=¹, tasmā
 (Buddho) anāsavo.
anāhāra, *985.
45. *anigha* (+nirāsa), 1048 [1060], 1078.
 rāgo nigho, doso nigho (*etc.* : rāga=),
 yass' ete nighā pahīnā=²; so vuccati anigho.
 N. anicca; dukkha, anatta : *ad* kusala II; saṅkhārā.
46. a. *anissita*, 1069.
 puggalaṃ vā anissito dhammaṃ vā anissito.
46. b. *anissita*, 66.
 dve nissayā . . . (see nissaya a).
 cakkhum anissito . . . (see nissaya c).
47. *anivattamāna*, 62.
 anivattanto.
48. *anītika*, 1137.
 īti vuccanti kilesā ca khandhā ca abhisāṅkhārā ca;
 īti-pahānaṃ=.
49. *anītiham*, 1053.
 na ītīhītiham na ītikiriyāya . . . (see ītīhītiham).
50. *anukampamāna*, 37.
 anupekkhamāno anugayhamāno.
cp. anusāsa.
- N. *anugata* anusāta : *ad* adhipanna.
anugāyissam, 1131.
anujānāhi, *982.
anuttara, *1003.
51. *anudhāmmā*, 69.
 sammā paṭipadā . . . (see sammā).
 silesu paripūrikāritā . . . (see silesu . . .).
anuppadassati, *983.
- N. *anupādisesāya* nibbānadhātuyā parinibb(ānaṃ et ~):
ad : atthaṅgato, attham paleti, Tathāgata, viññāpa.

anupucchāmi, 1113.

anupubbaso, 1000.

52. *anusāsa*, 1065.

anugaṇha anukampa.

53. *anūpadhika*, 1057.

see upadhi B.

54. *anekarūpā*: A. 1049.

B. 1079, 1082 (°ena).

A: anekavidhā¹ nānappakārā.

B: anekavidha-vata-kutūhala²-maṅgalena².

¹ anekavividha S^c 1082.

² kotuka-maṅgala Pj. (?) [kotumaṅgala S^{kgu}; kotahala-maṅgala B^a].

55. *aneja*, 1043, 1101, 1112.

ejā vuccati taṇhā yo rāgo . . . (taṇhā II.); ejāya pahīnattā anejo Bhagavā.

1. lābhe pi na iñjati.

2. yase . . . 3. pasamsāya . . . 4. sukhe . . .

5. alābhe . . . 6. ayase . . . 7. nindāya . . .

8. dukkhe pi na iñjati na calati na vedhati na pa^o
na sam^o.

cp. lābha etc. (1-4): *ad* māna, visattikā.

lābha etc. (1-8): *ad* paripphandamāna, māna.

56. *anelamūga*, 70.

see jātimā.

57. *anogha-tiṇṇa*, 1081.

kām' ogham . . . (s. ogha) atinno anatikkanto

vītivatto, anto te jāti^o . . . (see atarimsu sub ta-
rati).

N. antagato koṭigato: *ad* pāram.

58. *antarāya*, 1120.

tuyham dhammam diṭṭhim paṭipadam maggam an-
aññāya anāvikatvā avidiṭam katvā apaṭilabhitvā
aphassayitvā asacchikatvā antarāv' eva kālam
kareyyan ti.

59. *anveti*, 1103.

anugacchati anvāyiko hoti.

apacco, *991.

60. *apanamissanti*, 1101.

vajissanti pakkamissanti diso disaṃ gamissanti.

61. *aparaṃ* [1089], 1092 (yathayidaṃ aparaṃ na siyā).

A. yathayidaṃ dukkhaṃ idh' eva nirujjheyya
(etc.: uparujjhati=) puna-ppatisandhikaṃ
dukkhaṃ na nibbatteyya.

B. kāma-dhātuyā vā (etc., see kāma) puna-gatiyā
vā (etc., see gati *sub* dhātu) na jāneyya . . .
(: siyā=).

id. p.: B. *ad* apunabbhava.

N. apāya: see kāyassa bheda, loka.

62. *apāraṃ* (1129 (gacche pāraṃ apārato).

(1130 (apārā pāraṃ gaccheyya).

(a) pāraṃ vuccati amataṃ nibbānaṃ =

(b) apāraṃ vuccati kilesā ca khandhā ca abhisankhārā
ca.

NB. *ad* 1130 only b.

63. *aparidayhamāna*, 63.

rāgajena¹ paridāhena¹ aparidayhamāno
dosa . . . (etc.: rāgo=).

¹ rāg' agginā T.

64. *apunabbhava*, 1121.

yathā te rūpaṃ idh' eva nirujjheyya . . . (etc.:
uparujjhati=)

punappatisandhiko bhavo na nibbatteyya . . .
(etc.=aparaṃ B.).

65. *apekkhā*, 38.

vuccati taṇhā yo rāgo . . . (: taṇhā II.).

66. *apenti*, 1143 (na-).

n' āpagacchanti¹ na vijahanti na vināsenti².

¹ n' āgacch° T.

² na honti Sc.

67. *appaṭigha*, 42 (cātuddisa+).

see cātuddisa.

68. *appaṭibaddha-citta* (kule kule-), 65.

see paṭibaddha-citta, with add^a. :

so paccekasambuddho kula-palibodhena appaṭi-
baddha-citto hoti (gaṇa°, āvāsa°, cīvara=°).

69. *appa-dassa*, 1134.

paritta-dassa thoka° [omaka° lāmaka° jatukka°].

cp. asuci for [].

70. *appamatta*, 1045: A (plural: °kārino etc.). B²-D², E.

1056: A, B¹-D¹.

1121: A, B¹; do: 70.

[1142].

A. sakkacca-kārī sātacca-kārī aṭṭhita¹-kārī anolīna-
vuttiko anikkhitta-chando anikkhittadhūro ap-
pamatto kusalesu dhammesu:

B¹. “kathā ’haṃ aparipūraṃ vā sīla-kkhandhaṃ pari-
pūreyyaṃ paripūraṃ vā s°-kkh° tattha tattha
paññāya anugaṇheyyaṃ” ti. Yo² tattha
chando ca=(chando C) satī ca sampajaññaṃ ca
ā appaṃ padhānaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ anuyogo appa-
matto³ kusalesu dhammesu.

C¹. “kathā ’haṃ aparipūraṃ vā samādhi-kkhand-
haṃ” . . . (etc. sīla-kkh° 1-5) . . . as B¹.

D¹. “kathā ’haṃ aparīññātaṃ vā dukkhaṃ pariññey-
yaṃ

appahīne vā kilese pajaheyyaṃ

abhāvitāṃ vā maggaṃ bhāveyyaṃ

asacchikatāṃ vā nirodhaṃ sacchikareyyaṃ” ti
yo tattha . . . (as B¹).

B². taccaritā=

te yaññāpathe appamattā ti.

C². ye pi⁴ yaññaṃ esanti=cīvara°=, taccaritā=, te
pi yaññāpathe appamatta ti.

D². ye pi yaññaṃ abhisāṅkharonti⁵ cīvara°=; etc.=C².

E. ye pi yaññaṃ denti yajanti pariccajanti cīvara°= ;
etc.=C².

v.l. ¹ anuṭṭhita B^r 1056.

² so S^c.

³ appamādo MSS.

³ hi S^c.

⁵ B^r adds yajanti pariccajanti.

id. p. A : ad pamāda ; D¹ : see ref. sub dukkha, II.
cp. appamāda : ad mūladassāvī.

71. *appassāda*, 61 (dukkham ettha bhīyyo).

app-assādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahu-dukkhā
bah' ūpāyāsā ; ādinavo ettha bhīyyo.

aṭṭhi-kaṅkhal' ūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā . .
(etc., as above).

(maṃsapes' ūpamā . . . , tiṇukk' ūpamā . . . , añ-
gārakās' ūpamā . . . , supinak' ūpamā . . . , yā-
citan' ūpamā . . . , rukkha-phal' ūpamā . . . ,
asisūn' ūpamā . . .¹, sattisul' ūpamā . . .²).

¹ asisūl' MSS.

² sappasīrūpamā S^c. Cp. Vin. II, 25=M. I, 130=A. III,
97.

72. *app-ossukka*, 43.

abyāvaṭo anapekkho.

abandho, 39.

73. *abala*, 1120.

dubbala appabala appathāma.

74. *abyāpajjamāno*¹ (yathā ākāso-), 1065.

yathā ākāso [na sajjati, na gaṇhati, na bajjhati²,
na palibajjhati²]^a evaṃ asajjamāno³=ti evaṃ pi
ākāso va abyāpajjamāno¹.

yathā ākāso na rajjati lākhāya vā haliddiyā⁴ vā
niliyā vā mañjetthāya⁵ vā, evaṃ [arajjamāno⁶
adussamāno⁷ amuyhamāno akilissamāno⁸]^b ti :
evaṃ pi ākāso va abyāpajjamāno¹.

Yathā ākāso na kuppati na byāpajjati na pati-
tṭhiyati⁹ na paṭihaññati, evaṃ akuppamāno ab-
yāpajjamāno apatitṭhiyamāno⁹ apaṭighātamāno¹⁰
ti: evaṃ pi . . . (*as above*).

¹ abajjh^o Br.

² bujjhati S^c; *om.* T pali^o.

³ apajj^o T.

⁴ hall^o S^c; haliddhiyā Br; haliddhena T.

⁵ mañjayā Br.

⁶ asajj^o S^c.

⁷ anuyamāno Br, anussamāno S^c.

⁸ akiliyamāno T.

⁹ patiliyati *and* apatiliyamāno T.

¹⁰ apaṭihāt^o S^c.

id. p. [a] *ad* asajjamāno (*with* gayhati *for* gaṇhati).
[b] *ad* anānuyāyī.

75. *abhikaṅkh-* (vācam) 1061 (°āmi) 1102 (°amāno).

kaṅkh^o abhi^o icch^o =.

cp. abhinand-.

76. *abhikkanta* (-dassāvī), 1118. .

agga (-dassāvī) . . . (*see* mahā =).

77. *abhiḡijjheyya*, 1039 (kāmesu na-).

gedho vuccati taṇhā . . . (: taṇhā II.).

“Kāmesu n’ ābhigijjheyā” ti: kilesa-kāmesu vat-
thukāmesu n’ ābhigijjheyā na paligijjheyā na
palibajjheyā¹, agiddho agaddhito² amucchito
anajjhāpanno vītagedho . . . (*etc.*: *see* vītataṇho)
vihareyya.

¹ buddh^o S^c bujjh^o Br.

² agg^o S^c.

cp. agaddhita, bhāvitatta, vītagedha.

78. a. *abhiḡañña*, 1059.

abhiḡaneyya āḡaneyya vijāneyya paṭi^o paṭivijjheyya.

78. b. *abhiḡānaṃ*, 1114.

abhiḡānanto . . . (*as* preceding).

79. *abhijappanti*, 1046.

rūpa-paṭilābham abhijappanti (sadda° etc., same as āsimsanti, up to Brahmakāyikesu devesu) jappanti¹ pajappanti¹.

¹ om. Sc.

cp. icchāmi.

80. *abhijānāti*, 1117.

see jānāti.

N. abhiḥjhā-lobho akusala-mūlam: *ad* jappā.

abhiḥjhā-byāpādo micchādittḥi: *ad* visama.

N. abhiññā; chal': *ad* Bhagavā; viz.

abhiññā		dhaminā
pariññā		dukkhā
pahāna	<i>ad</i> "pāragū," <i>where corresponding with:</i>	kilesā
bhāvanā		cattāro maggā
sacchikiriya		nirodha
samāpatti		samāpatti

cp. sabb' abhiññā.

81. *abhiññāya*, 1040, 1042, 1115, 1148.

jānitvā=(see ñāta).

id. p. ad aññāya.

cp. saṅkhāya.

N. abhiññeyya¹ pariññeyya¹ pahātabba bhāvetabba sacchikātabba: *ad* bhāvitatta, saṅkhārā, sekhā.

cp. dukkha II^b.

¹ abhiñātabba pariñātabba T *sub* "eko."

abhiñhaso, *998.

82. a. *abhinandāmi*, 1054, 1057.

modāmi anu° icchāmi=.

cp. kaṅkhāmi, abhi°, gahessasi, pucchāmi.

82. b. *abhinandāmi*, 1111.

abhivadāmi ajjhosemi.

id. p. ad ajjhatañ ca bahiddhā ca.

NB. (*ad* saṃsaggo:) abhinand° abhivad° abhipattheti anuppādeti anubandhati (rāgabandhanam).

abhi-tatto, *1014.

abhinikkhamitvā, 64.

see kāsāya-vattho, eko.

83. *abhinibbutā*, 1087.*

rāgassa nibbāpitattā nibbutā dosassa . . . (etc.: rāga=).

sabb' ākusala-saṅkhārānaṃ santattā sāmitattā . . .
(etc.: santa=).

N. abhinivesa : *ad* okañjaha, gahessasi.

84. *abhipassa*, 1070.

see passāmi.

85. *abhibhuyya*, 1097 (kāme-), 45, 72 (°cārī).

Bhagavā vatthu-kāme parijānetvā { *introduction*
kilesa-kāme pahāya { *different ad* 72.

(1) abhibhuyya. (2) abhibhavitvā. (3) ajjhot-
tharitvā¹. (4) pariyādiyitvā. (5) madditvā².
carati=.

¹ tt for tth Br Sc.

² om. T.

id. p. (1-4) in 2nd quot. 1097. (2-5) *ad* abhisam-
bhavitvā. (1-5) *ad* Māra-vāsa.

N. abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthadaso vasavattī : *ad*
Tathāgata.

86. *abhiyāce*, 1101.

yācāmi abhi° ajjhesāmi sādīyāmi . . . (etc., see
icchāmi).

87. *abhiramim*, 1084 (na-).

ratim na vindati n' ādhigacchati ratim na labhati.

N. abhirūpa dassanīya pāsādika paramāya vaṇṇapok-
kharatāya samannāgata : *ad* saṃsagga.

88. *abhilepana*, 1032 (lokassa-):

lepanaṃ lagganaṃ bandhanaṃ upakkilesa¹ do.

1033 (jappa-): (imāya jappāya) loko litto pa°²

kiliṭṭho sañ^o3 makkhito saṃsaṭṭho laggo laggito
palibuddho⁴.

¹ pakkhilesa S^c.

² sam^o S^c upa^o B^r.

³ kiliṭṭho S^c.

⁴ palibodho S^c.

cp. chanda, lippati, lepa.

abhivādetvā, *1010.

89. *abhisajjanā*, 49.

dve sajjanā . . . (see sajjanā).

abhisañharitvā, *984.

N. abhisāṅkhārā : ad kamma, kilesa, mahesi, viññāṇa.
—akusala + : ad rāga.

90. *abhisambhavitvā*, 52.

see abhibhuyya.

91. *ambu-cārī*, 62.

vuccati maccho.

92. (*ayaṃ* :) assa : (a) 1033 : lokassa.

(b) 1100 : arahanto khīṇāsavassa.

NB. ayaṃ loko, see loka.

93. *arañña* [39], 53.

A. arañña-vanapatthāni pantāni sen' āsanāni paṭise-
vanti appa-saddāni appa-nigghosāni vijanava-
ntāni manussa-rāha¹-seyyakāni paṭisallāna-sārūp-
pāni.

B. so eko gacchati=.

¹ rāga S^c rāya B^r ad Bhagavā.

id. p. A : ad Bhagavā A3.

A, B : ad eko (2).

arahā, *1003.

94. *ariñcamāno*, 69 (paṭisallāna-jjhānaṃ-) (cp. v. 51). So
paccekasambuddho

A. paṭisallān' ārāmo¹ hoti paṭisallān' ārato² ajjhataṃ
ceto-samatham anuyutto anirākata-jjhāno, [vi-
passanā³-saṃannāgato brūhetā⁴ suññ' āgāraṃ⁵

jhāyī jhāna-rato ekattam anuyutto sattha-⁶
garuko (ti paṭisallāna-jjhānam āriñcamāno ti).

B. So paccekasambuddho dvīhi kāraṇehi]* jhānam
ariñcati :

(1) anuppannassa vā paṭhamassa jhānassa uppādāya-
yutto⁷ pa° samyutto āyutto sam° ti, anuppan-
nassa vā dutiyassa⁸ (tatiyassa, catutthassa)
jhānassa uppādāya-yutto (*etc. as above*): evam
pi jhānam⁹ ariñcati.

(2) Atha vā uppannam vā paṭhamam¹⁰ jhānam āse-
vati bhāveti bahulikaroti, uppannam vā duti-
yam¹⁰ jhānam (tatiyam, catuttham) . . . (*etc.,
as above*): evam pi jhānam⁹ ariñcati.

¹ āgāmo S^c.

² °ānato S^c.

³ vipassanāya *sub* pādalola.

⁴ brahmetā S^c.

⁵ suññagārāṇam *sub* pādalola.

⁶ sadattha-garuko *s.* pādalola.

⁷ uppādāyupettā S^c.

⁸ *in full* B^r.

⁹ jhānam mar° S^c.

¹⁰ paṭhama *etc.* S^c.

* *om.* T.

id. p. A : ad pādalola.

95. *aladdhā*, 47.

alabhitvā . . . (*etc., see* laddhā).

96. *alippamāno*, 71.

[toyena] na lippati alittam anupalittam, evam eva
dve lepā . . . (*as* asaṃjāmaṇo) . . . na limpati na
upa° alitto analitto nikkhanto . . . (*see* nissita).

97. *alīna-citta*, 68 (+akusīta-vutti).

- (1) (a) so paccekasambuddho anuppannānam pāpakānam
akusalānam dhammānam anuppādāya chandam
jāneti vāyamati viriyam ārabhathi cittam pag-
gaṇhāti padahati; (b) uppannānam pāpakānam
ak° dh° pahānāya chandam jāneti (*etc.=above*);
(c) anuppannānam kusalānam dhammānam uppādāya
chandam jāneti (*etc.=above*);

- (d) uppannānaṃ kus¹ dh^o t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanā² pāripuriyā chaṇḍaṃ jānēti (etc.=above) . . . ti: evaṃ pi alina-citto akusīta-vutti.
- (2) Atha vā “ kāmam³ taco ca nhārū ca aṭṭhī ca avasussatu maṃsa-lohitam yaṇ taṃ purisathāmena p-balena p-viriyena p-parakkamena pattabbam na taṃ apāpunītvā viriyassa t̥thānam¹⁰ bhavissati ” ti* cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: evaṃ pi . . .
- (3) “ Na tāv’ āham imaṃ pallaṅkam bhindissāmi⁴ yāva me na anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccissati ” ti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: evaṃ pi . . .
- (4) (Note.) “ N’ āssissam na pivissāmi vihārato na nikkhame [°im T]. nā pi passam nipātesam taṇhā-salle anūhate ” ti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: evaṃ pi. . . .
- (5) “ Na tāv’ āham imamhā āsanā ut̥thahissāmi⁵ yāva me na⁶ . . . ” (etc., as 3).
- (6) “ Na tāv’ āham imamhā caṅkamā orohissāmi viharā nikkhamissāmi addhayogā nikkhamissāmi (pasādā^o hammiyā^o guhāya⁷ leṇā^o kuṭiyā^o kūtāgārā^o aṭṭā^o mālā^o utaṇḍā⁸ upat̥thā⁹ upat̥thānasālāya⁹ maṇḍapā^o rukkhumūlā^o) yāvad eva anupādāya . . . ” (etc., as 3).
- (7) “ Imasmim yeva pubbaṇha-samayam ariya dhammam āharissāmi sam^o adhigacchissāmi phassayissāmi sacchikarissāmi ” ti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: evaṃ pi. . . .
- Imasmim yeva majjhantika-samaye . . . pe . . . (etc., see sadā) ariyadhammam āharissāmi . . . (as above): evaṃ pi. . . .

¹ akus^o Sc.

² bhāvanāya Sc.

³ maṃsam Sc.

⁴ bhinditvā Sc.

⁵ vut̥th^o Sc.

⁶ om. Sc.

⁷ guhā Sc.

⁸ om. T and Sc ad nikkuho.

⁹ -sālā Sc.

¹⁰ saṇṭhānam A.

Note: (4) in S^c thus: na acchāmi na yāmi | virato nikkhame na pi passa nipātissam | tanhā cale anuhate ti.

id. p. No. 6 ad nikkuho and pādalolo (with om. of lenā both).

*cp. thīna; No. 4=Th. 1, 223. * A. I, 50.*

98. *alola*, 65.

=nillolupa, *see* tanhā. II.

Avici: *ad* dukkha, III.

99. *avijjā*, *1026, 1033 [1105], 1107.

dukkhe aññāṇaṃ . . . (*etc.*=akaṇkha, a), yaṃ evarūpaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ anabhisamayo ananubodho asambodho¹ appativedho asaṅgāhanā² apariyogāhanā asammapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakammaṃ dummejjhaṃ³ bālyam asampajaññaṃ moho pamoho sammoho avijj'ogho avijj'āyogo avijj'ānusayo (°pariyutthānaṃ, °jālaṃ⁴, °liṅgi⁵) moho akusalamūlaṃ. [Ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.]*

¹ asabbodho B^r S^c.

² asaṅgāyanā B^r.

³ °a S^c.

⁴ om. B^r S^c.

⁵ latti (*for* laggi) S^c 1033; laṅgi S^c 1107, T 74, 1132; labhi (*for* laggi) S^c 1132; langī Dhs.

* om. B^r 1107.

id. p. ad moha; Dhs. 1061.

cp. avijjā-paccayā saṅkhārā: ad saṅkhāta-dhammā
avijjā akusala-mūlaṃ: *ad* mūladassāvī.

100. *avidvā*, 1051.

avijj'āgato aññāṇi¹ avibhāvī² duppañño.

¹ aviññāvi S^c *ad* mando.

² abhāvī B^r.

id. p. ad momuha.

cp. manda; vidvā.

101. *avippavāso*, 1142.

tāya Buddh' ānussatiyā bhāvento.

102. *avirujjhamāno*, 73.

appaṭivirujjhamāno aghaṭṭiyamāno appaṭihaññamāno.

103. *aviheṭṭhayam*, 35 (aññataram).

ekamattam pi sattam paṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena va satthena vā aruyā vā rajjuyā vā aviheṭṭhayanto; sabbe pi satte paṇinā vā . . . (etc. = above) . . . aviheṭṭhayanto.

104. *avekkh°*, 1119 (°assu), 1118 (°antam).

paccavekkh° dakkh° tul° (etc.: ñāta=).

(asmi) asmi 1120, 1143, and in conclusion of Suttantas.

atthi 1043; cp. n' atthi.

santi: see separately.

āsi, *994; icc-āsi, 1084.

assam, 1120.

105. *siyā*, 1092 (na), [1039], [1073], [1119].

(na) jāneyya sañ° nibbatteyya idh' eva nirujjheyya=.

106. *asaṅkuppam*, 1149.

vuccati amatam nibbānam=, yassa¹ uppādo paññāyati vayo² n' atthi; tassa aññadatthu paññāyati nibbānam niccam=.

¹ nibbānassa Sc.

² na vayo paññāyati Sc.

107. *asajjamāno*, 38, 71.

A. (yathā velu-gumbasmim taruṇā kaḷirā asattā alaggā alaggitā apalivetṭhitā apalibuddhā nikkhantā nissatṭhā vipparamuttā) [: cp. nissito].

B. evam eva dve sajjanā: taṇhā . . . (etc.: taṇhā III. IV) . . . na sajjati . . . (etc., see abyāpajjamāno) . . . nikkhanto . . . (etc., see nissita).

Note ad B: instead of kule (in taṇhā-passus) v. 71

(for asajjamāno and alippamāno) has diṭṭha-suta-muta-viññātabbesu dhammesu, and then na sajjaṭi (or na limpāti). . . .

id. p. B: ad jālā, alippamāno.

cp. abyāpajjamāno.

108. *asatta*, 1059.

alagga . . . (etc., see nissita).

asattha, *1002.

109. *asantasan*, 74; *asantasanto*, 71.

asantāsī aparisantāsī anutrāsī anubbhiggo

anussukī¹ anutrāso abhīrū¹ . . . (etc., see acchambhī).

¹ om. Sc.

110. *asaṃhīraṃ*, 1149.

vuccatī amataṃ nibbānaṃ = ; asaṃhīraṇ ti :

rāgena . . . (rāgo =) sabb' ākusāl' ābhisankhā-rehi asaṃhāriyaṃ niccaṃ =.

111. *asita*, 1065.

dve nissayā . . . (etc., see nissaya).

112. *asucimanussā*, 75.

asucinā kāya-kammena samannāgatā asuci-manussā, asucinā vacī-kammena samannāgatā asuci-manussā, (asucinā mano-kammena . . . , pāṇātipātena . . . (etc.: 1-10 see sīlaṃ a), asuciyā cetanāya . . . , patthanāya . . . asucinā panidhinā . . .), hīnā¹ nihīnā¹ parihīnā² omakā . . . (etc., see appa-dassa) parittā ti.

¹ asucinā vihinā Sc.

² om. Sc.

cp. visame.

113. *asesaṃ*, 1037.

sabbena sabbam . . . (etc., see ye keci).

Assaka, *977.

assama, *979.

aham, *989, 1054, 1143, and: mama. *997, mamam,
*982, mayam, *999, mayā, *982, me, *982, *983.

114. *ahn* (mā 'hu), 1099.

mā 'kāsi mā jānesi . . . (etc., see karoti) . . .
pajaha=.

ākāso va abyāpajjamāno, 1065 (see abyāpajj°).

N. (1) *ākās'* ānañc' *āyatana*-samāpatti.

(2) *viññāṇ'* ānañc'¹, *āyatana*-samāpatti.

(3) *ākiñcaññ'* *āyatana*-samāpatti.

(4) *n'* eva *saññ'* āsaññ' *āyatana*-samāpatti.

(5) *nirodha*-samāpatti.

(6) *phala*-samāpatti.

¹ *viññāṇaṇc'* frequently.

id. p. 1-3 *ad* *viññāṇa-ṭhiti*.

1-4 *ad* *vimutta*.

1-6 *ad* *sādhū-vihāri*, and: *yathābhirantaṇi*
vihare araññe.

cp. *n'* *atthi* ti, *jhāna*.

115. *ākiñcañña*, *976, 1070 [1071].

so brāhmaṇo pakāṭiyā *ākiñcaññ'* *āyatana*-samāpattiṃ lābhī; saṅgaṃ yeva nissayaṃ na jānāti
“*ayaṃ me nissayo*” ti. Tassa Bhagavā nissayaṃ
ca ācikkhati uttariṃ ca niyyānapatham *ākiñc°*
. . . samāpattiṃ [*sato samāpajjītvā sato vuṭṭahitvā*]* *tattha jāte citta-cetasike dhamme*
aniccato pekkhamāno dukkhato . . . (etc.: *ku-*
sala II.).

NB. * *ad* *natthi* ti.

116. *ākiñcañña-sambhavo*, 1115.

vuccati ākiñcaññ' *āyatana*-saṃvattaniko *kamm'*
ābhisaṅkhāro, *ākiñc°*-saṃvattanikaṃ *kamm'*
ābhisaṅkhāram “*ākiñc°*-sambhavo” ti *ñatvā*
“*lagganam*” ti . . . (etc.: see *nissita*) *ñatvā*=.

cp. *nandi-saññojana*.

N. *ākiñcaññ'* *āyatana*: *ad* *n'* *atthi*, *vimutta*, *saññāvi-*
mokkha.

117. *āgamam* (atthi pañhena-), 1043 [1105] [1118].

A. (Note.) (1) pañh' atthi k' amhā āgatā pucchik' amhā āgatā pañham sotu-kāmā āgat' amhā ti: *evam* pi atthi pañhena āgamam.

(2) Atha vā pañh' atthikāmānam^{1, 2} pañham pucchikāmānam² pañham^{3, 4} sotukāmānam āgamanam⁵ adhikkamanam⁶ upasaṅkamanam payirupāsanaṃ atthi: *evam* pi. . . .

(3) Atha vā pañh' āgamo tuyham atthi, tvam si⁷ pahuvīsavī alamatto mayā pucchitaṃ kathetum visajjetum sandassetum⁸ bhaṇitum⁹ ti: *evam* pi. . . .

Note: A, 1 om. Sc.

¹ om. Br.

² kāmānam Sc.

³ pañhā MSS.

⁴ om. Sc.

⁵ āgamam Sc.

⁶ ati^o Sc; abhi^o Br.

⁷ pi MSS.

⁸ om. Sc 1043, 1105; vahass' etaṃ Br Sc 1105 *rep.* 1118.

⁹ bhārantī Br Sc.

B. 1096: puṭṭhum āgamam.

āgatamhā up^o sampattamhā¹ tayā saddhim samāgatamhā.

¹ sammakkamhā Br.

118. *āgamhā*, 1110.

= āgamam B.

āgañchi, *979.

āgatāni, *1000.

119. *ācikkha*, 1097.

see brūhi (3, b).

120. *ājānamāno*, 1064.

vijānamāno paṭi^o paṭivijjhamāno.

v. Sc.

id. p. ad sampajānāsi.

cp. maññāmi.

121. *ālāpo*, 52.

vuccati suriya-santāpo.

122. *ālappa*, 1062.

ussāha ussolhi thāma dhiti¹ viriya chanda.

¹ dhiti B^r.

id. p. ad samihāmi.

cp. appamatta chanda.

123. *ādāna-taṇhā*, 1103.

A. vuccati rūpa-taṇhā=(; taṇhā I); ādāna-taṇhā ti.

B. kimkāraṇā vuccati ādāna-taṇhā?

Tāva taṇhāya rūpaṃ [ādiyanti up^o ganhanti parā-
masanti abhinivisanti]^a, vedanaṃ (ādiyanto
etc.=above), saññata . . ., saṅkhāre . . ., viñ-
ñānaṃ . . ., gatiṃ=(; *ad* dhātu). . .

taṇkāraṇā vuccati ādāna-taṇhā.

cp. anādānaṃ. id. p. ^a ad upādiyanti.

124. *ādāna-sallā*, 1104.

vuccanti ye rūpaṃ ādiyanti . . . (*etc.=preceding B*).

125. *a. Ādicca*, 1097.

vuccati suriyo.

b. Adicca-bandhu, 1128 (*of* Gotamu) 54 (*of* Pacceka-
sambuddha).

Ādicca vuccati suriyo. So Gotamo gottena Bha-
gavā [Pacceka^o] pi Gotamo gottena; Bhagavā
pi suriyassa gotta-ñātako gotta-bandhu; tasmā
Buddho Ādicca-bandhu.

126. *ādisati*, 1112 (*atītam-*).

ācikkhati . . . (*etc., see brūmi 1*).

ādissa, *1018.

127. *ādīnava* [36] 50 [69].

sāṇḍiṭṭhiko¹ dukkha-kkhandho kāma-hetu (°nidā-
naṃ, °ādhikaraṇaṃ) kāmānaṃ eva hetu.

¹ samparāyiko (*end of* kāmagaṇe).

cp. kāmagaṇe; ādīnava-dassāvī: ad itar' itarena.

128. *āmantanā*, 40.

att-attha-mantanā . . . (etc., see *attha*).

āmantayī, *997.

N. *āmisa* : *ad* saṅgo ; *mār'* *āmisa* : *ad* kusala ; *āmisa*-*kiñcikkha-hetu* : *ad* *musā*.

āya, *978.

N. *āyatana* :

ajjhattāni ca bāhirāni ca : see *ajjhatta* ;

as 2nd *cariyā ad* care ; *cp.* *ubhanta* ;

as *dvādas' āyatanani ad* kusala (see *rūpa A*) ;

ākās' ānañc'—etc. : see *loc. cit.*

ākiñcaññ'—: *ad* *ākāsa*, *vimutta*.

āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho : *ad* *jāti*.

kamm-āyatanam and sipp°—: *ad* *māna*.

āyatin, 49.

129. *āyana*, 1130.

vuccati maggo.

āyu, *1019.

130. *āyasmā*, 1032 [1034], 1040, 1061, 1096, 1131 [etc.].

piya-vacanam garu-vacanam sagāra-va-sappatissā-
dhi-vacanam etaṃ.

131. *āraddha-viriyo*, 68.

viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusa-
lānaṃ dh° sampadāya, thāma-va dālha-parakkamo
anikkhitta-dhuro kusalesa dhammesu.

132. *ārammaṇam*, 1069.

ālambanam nissayam upa°.

āruhum, *1014.

Ālavi-Gotama, 1146.

133. *āvaseyya*, 1134.

ācinteyya¹ vindeyya paṭilabheyya, tasmim vana-
saṇḍe vāsaṃ kappeyya.

¹ *om. T (for āvindeyya ?)*.

āvāraṇam, 66 (*ad* *pañc'*).

cp. an°.

āsana, *981.

134. *āsavā*, 1100.

cattāro āsavā: (see ogha).

cp. anāsava.

NB. ime āsavā ti, ayaṃ āsava-samudayo ti, ayaṃ āsava-nirodho ti, ayaṃ āsava-nirodha-gāmiṇi paṭipadā ti: *ad* saṅkhārā, sekhā.

āsasāno, 1090.

see nirāsaṃso.

135. a. *āsiṃsanti*, 1046.

rūpa-paṭilābhaṃ āsiṃsanti,

sadda-paṭilābhaṃ āsiṃsanti (: *etc.* rūpa D) (putta¹

dāra¹ dhana¹ dāsi² dāsa² yasa² issariya¹),

khattiya-mahāsāla-kule attabhāva³-paṭil¹ ās¹ (brāhmaṇa¹ gahapati¹),

Cātummahārājikesu⁴ devesu attabhāva-paṭil¹ ās¹

. . . (*etc.*, see devā)⁵ . . . ,

Brahmakāyikesu devesu attabhāva-paṭilābhaṃ āsiṃsanti icchanti=.

id. p. ad thomenti.

135. b. *āsiṃsamāna*, 1044.

: same as a in corresponding form.

¹ om. Sc 1044.

² om. Br.

³ attha¹ Br throughout.

⁴ cātumahā¹ Br.

⁵ om. 1046.

136. *āsīna*, 1105, 1136.

A. nisinno Bhagavā Pāsānake¹ cetiye āsīno

“Nagassa² passe āsīnaṃ

munim dukkhassa pāragum

sāvaka payirūpāsanti³

tevijjā maccu-ppahāyino”⁴ *

evam pi Bhagavā āsīno.

B. Aṭṭha vā Bhagavā sabb’ ossukka-paṭipassaddhattā

āsīno so⁵ vuṭṭhavā so ciṇṇa-carano . . . pe . . .

(see tiṇṇo):

evam pi Bhagavā āsīno ti.

¹ Pamsānake Sc.

² nagarassa Sc.

³ parir¹ Br T.

⁴ °ppabharino Br.

⁵ om. Br Sc.

* S. I, 195.

āsevanāna, **73** (cp. ariñcamāno, No. 94).
iñgha, **1052**.

137. *icc-a* (icc-āyasmā), **1032, 1034, 1040, 1043, 1061, 1096, 1131** [*etc.*].

pada-sandhi pada-saṃsaggo pada-pāripurī akkhara-
samavāyo byañjana-siliṭṭhatā pad' ānupubba-
kam¹ etam.

¹ °tām Br Sc.

id. p. ad atha, iti, kinc' āpi, hand' āham.

138. *icc-āsi*, **1084** (+iti bhavissati).

evam kira āsi evam kira bhavissati.

139. *iccheyya*, **35**.

same as :

N. *icchati* sādiyati patthayati pihayati abhijappati.

id. p. ad abhikañkhāmi, abhinandāmi, abhiyāce,
āsimsanti, nirāsaṃso.

NB. iṭṭha kanta manāpa piyarūpa kām' upasañhita
rajaniya : *ad* madhura.

icchatha, ***1030**.

N. iñjati calati vedhati pa° sam°.

ad aneja.

140. *iñjita*, **1040** [1041] (: iñjitā na santi).

1048 (: n' atthi iñjitam).

taṇh' iñjitam diṭṭh' . . . (*etc.* : taṇhā Vc);

yass' [kass'] ime iñjitā n' atthi=pahīnā==².

141. *itar' itarena*, **42**.

(a) so paccekasambuddho santuṭṭho hoti itar' itarena
civarena; itar' itara-civara-santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇ-
navādī na ca cīvara-hetu anesanaṃ appaṭirūpaṃ
āpajjati aladdhā ca cīvaraṃ na paritassati, lad-
dhā ca cīvaraṃ agadhito . . . (*etc.*, see nissita)
. . . ādīnava-dassāvī nissaraṇa-pañño paribhu-
ñjati. Tāya ca pana itar' itarena-civara-santuṭ-
ṭhiyā n' ev' attān' ukkamseti na param vām-

bheti. Yo hi tattha dakkho analaso sampajāno
patissato, ayam vuccati paccekasambuddho po-
rāṇe¹ aggaññe ariya-vamse t̥hito.

- | | |
|---|---------------------|
| (b) santut̥tho hoti itar' itarena piṇḍapātena . . . | } <i>as</i>
(a). |
| pe . . . ² | |
| (c) . . . sen' āsanena. . . . | |
| (d) . . . gilāna-paccaya-bhesajja-parikkhārehi. . . . | |

¹ porāṇake Sc. ² quot. in full by T.—Cp. A. III, 146.

142. *iti*, **1094, 1104, 1115, 1130, 61.**

see *icc' a.*

itihāsa, ***1020**; cp. *brāhmaṇa*.

ito, **1062, 1101.**

143. *uttha-bhāva*, **1044.**

ettha attabhāvā 'bhinibbattim (*āsimsamānā*).

ettha khattiyā 'bhinibbattim . . . (*etc., same as*
āsimsamāna, omitting Tusitesu and Nimmānara-
tīsu devesu).

144. (*idaṃ*) (a) *idaṃ Ps*¹: *imaṃ Pārāyanam*.

(b) *imassa Ps*²: *imassa dhamma-pariyāyassa*.

ime, **1050, 1059.**

145. *idha*, **1038, 1056, 1060, 1062** [1040, 1043, 1078, 1086, 1097].

imissā diṭṭhiyā (-*khantiyā*, -*ruciya*),

imasmim ādāye (-*dhamme*, -*vinaye*, -*dhammavi-*
*naye*¹, -*pāvacane*, -*brāhmacariye*, -*Satthu-sāsane*,
-*attabhāve*, -*manussaloke*).

¹ om. Br 1038.

NB. *idha* loka see loka.

146. *idh' eva*, **1065.**

imasmim yeva āsane imissā yeva parisāya.

N. *iddhi-pādā* (*cattāro*-) *ad pucchā*, *Bhagavā*, *bhāvitatta*,
sati-patthāna.

Inda, *1024.

N. indriya : *ad* bhāvitatta, mūla-dassāvī;
 -paripāka : *ad* jarā ; sat-indriya : *ad* sati;
 indriyesu-guttadvāra : *ad* kukkucca, care.

147. iriy°, 1063 (°amāno), 1097 (°ati).

see carati.

148. iriyā, 1038.

cariyā¹ vatti² pa° ācara-gocaro vihāro paṭipadā.

¹ *om.* Br.

² vutti Br Sc.

N. iriyā-patha : *ad* care, sapadāna-cārī.

149. isayo, 1043, 1044.

isi-nāmakā ye keci isi-pabbajjam¹ pabbajitā ājivikā
 nigaṇṭhā jaṭilā tāpasā.

¹ pabbajjāya B 1043.

150. isi, *1008, *1025, 1126.

see mahesi.

īti, 51.

N. īti upaddava upasagga : *cp.* anīti, kusala, santāpajāta.

151. *īti-kīṭiham*, 1084.

īti-kiriyāya¹ paramparāya¹ piṭaka-sampadāya¹ ²tak-
 ka-hetu ²naya-hetu³ ²ākāra-parivittakkena diṭṭhi-
 nijjhāna⁴-khantiyā na⁵ sāmam sayam abhiññā-
 tam na⁵ atta⁶-paccakkham⁷ dhammam.

¹ īti-kirāya na paramparā na paṭika-sampādanena Br Sc
ad pajānam.

² *ins.* na sub pajānam.

³ *om.* Sc 1135.

⁴ vijjhāna Br sub pajānam.

⁵ *om.* na sub pajānam (Br Sc).

⁶ attha Br Sc.

⁷ -a Br Sc.

id. p. ad anītilam, pajānam (1050).

152. *uggahīta*, 1098.

tanhā-vasena diṭṭhi-vasena gahitaṃ parāmaṭṭhaṃ
abhiniviṭṭhaṃ ajjhositam adhimuttam.

cp. ādāna, gahessasi.

ugghaṭṭa-pāda, *980.

Ujjeni, *1011.

uñcha, *977.

uṇṇa, *1022.

153. *uñha*. 52.

see sīta.

154. *uttama*, 1054, 1130.

see mahā; *cp.* dhamm°, nar°, pur°.

uttarā-mukha, 1010.

utrasta, 986.

uda, 1090.

udaka, *1014.

udagga, *994, *995, *1028.

Udaya, 1105-1111, 1125, *1008.

uda vā, 1075.

udāhu, 1075, 1077.

N. uddesa : *ad* paṭibaddha-citta, saṅkhā.

uddhaṃcca-kukkucca *see* pañc' āvaraṇāni.

155. *uddham adho* [1122].

uddham adho tiriyaṃ v' āpi majjhe, 1055 [1103], 1068.

(uddham vuccati √)	(adho ti √)	(tiriyaṃ v' āpi majjhe ti √)
1. anāgataṃ	atitaṃ	paccuppannaṃ
2. devaloko	niraya°	manussa°
3. kusala-dhammā	akusala°	abyākata°
4. arūpa-dhātu	kāma°	rūpa°
5. sukhā-vedanā	dukkhā°	adukkha-asukhā°
6. (uddham) pāda- talā	(adho) kesa- matthakā	vemajjhe

This order ad. 1055. *Order in :*

1103 : 1, 3, 2, 5, 4, 6.

1068 Sc : 1, 5, 3, 2, 4, 6.

Br : — 5, — 2, 4, 6.

cp. ubhantaṃ, saṅkhā.

156. *upakkilese*, 66.

rāgo cittassa upakkilesa . . . (etc., see rāgo =)
upaddava, 51.
cp. *iti*.

157, a. *upadhī*, 1050.

A. dasa upadhi : tanh' (: tanhā V, d) (1-5).
āhār' (6).
paṭigh' (7).

catasso upādinna dhātuyo upadhi (8).

cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni upadhi (9).

cha viññāṇa-kāyā upadhi (10).

sabbam pi dukkhaṃ dukkha-paṭṭhena¹ upadhi ime
vuccanti dasa upadhi.

¹ dukkh-attena Sc.

B. vuccanti kilesā ca khandhā ca abhisaṅkhārā ca :
upadhi-pahānaṃ =.
ad anūpadhika.

157, b. *upadhiṃ karoti*, 1051 (and -na kayirā = kareyya).

tanh' upadhiṃ = (as 157, a A) karoti =.
upadhi-saṅkhaya, *992.
upanissāya, *978.
upapanna, 1077.

158. *upamā*, 1137.

upanidhā sadisaṃ paṭibhāgo.

159. *uparujjhati*, 1036, 1037.

nirujjhati vūpasammati atthaṅgacchati
paṭippassambhati.

id. p. ad atthaṃ paleti, apunabbhava, nirodha, santa.

160. *upallaviṃ*, 1145.

sam°.

161. *upasanta*, 1087, 1099.

rāgassa upasamitattā nibbāpitattā (upa)santo.

dosassa . . . (etc. : rāga I =) santo =.

upasaṅkamma, *980, *986.

upasaṃhita, 1132.

Upasiva, *1007, 1069-1076, 1124.

162. *upāgañchum*, and *upāgamum*, 1126.

upāgamimsu upasaṅkamimsu payirupāsimsu
paripucchimsu paripaṇhimsu.

id. p. ad upāsita.

cp. gacche.

163. *upātivatta*, 55.

atikkanto sam^o vītivatto.

164. *upādiyanti*, 1103, 1104 (: na upādiyetha).

rūpaṃ n' ādiyeyya na upādiyeyya . . . (*etc.* =
ādāna).

vedanaṃ . . . (*etc.* = rūpa G) n' ādiyeyya . . . (*as*
above).

165. *upāsita*, 1133.

āsito up^o payir^o . . . (*etc.* = upāgañchum).

N. upekkhako sato sampajāno: *ad bhāvitatta.*

166. *upekkhā*, 1107, 67 [73].

yā catutthe jhāne upekkhā upekkhanā ajjh^o
cittassa samatho¹ cittassa passaddhatā² majjhat-
tata³ cittassa.

¹ *om.* T 1107; citta-samatho S^c 1107.

² citta-ppasadatā S^c 1107.

³ ajjhhattatā S^c 1107.

cp. sati.

167. *upeti*, 1051 [1074].

eti up^o¹ upagacchati gaṇhati² parāmasati abhini-
vasatī³.

¹ samup^o Br.

² ni^o S^c.

³ avi^o Br S^c (*for adhi*^o).

cp. nissita.

N. upeto sam^o upāgato sam^o upapanno¹ sam^o samannāgato².

id. p. ad anupassī; brahmacariyavā; padhānavā;
sata; satimā; [etc.].

uppanno, *998.

¹ uppanno S^c.

² sampannāgato Br.

168. *uppanna-ñāṇa*, 55.

(tassa paccekasambudhassa) ñāṇam uppannam sam
nibbattam abhi° pātubhūtam : sabbe saṅkhārā=
ñāṇam uppannam=.

cp. jāta.

169. *ubhantam* [1040], 1042.

antā ti :

(eko anto √)	(dutiyo anto √)	(majjhe √)
phasso	phassa-samu- daya	ph°-nirodho
atītam	anāgatam	paccuppannam
sukha vedanā	dukkha-v°	adukkha-asukha v
nāmam	rūpam	viññānam
{ cha ajjhakkāni	{ cha bāhirāni	{ viññānam
{ āyatanāni	{ āyatanāni.	{
sakkāyo	sakkāya-sa- mudavo	s°-nirodho.

cp. uddham adho.

ubhaya, 1106, *1007.

170. *ulāra*, 53, 58.

(53 :) ulāro thāmena balena javena sūrena.

(58 :) ulāro sīlena samādhinā . . . (etc.=silakkha-
ndha).

N. ussāho ussolhi : *ad* appamatta, ātappa, chanda,
padhānavā.

N. ussukka : *ad* appossukka, āsīna.
ussussati, *985.

171. *ūhacca*, 1119.

sam° uddharitvā uppāṭayitvā¹ sam°² pajahitvā=.

uppādiyitvā S^c.

² om. S^c.

172, a. *eka*, 1136, 35 [: with “ so paccekasambuddho ” for
Bhagavā and “ paccekasambodhi ” for sammā°]
[75].

I. Bhagavā.

(1) pabbajjā-saṅkhātena eko.

(2) adutiyaṭṭhena eko.

- (3) taṇhā-pahānaṭṭhena eko¹.
 (4) ekanta-vīta-rāgo (°doso, °moho, nikkilesa) ti eko.
 (5) ekāyana-maggaṃ gato ti eko.
 (6) ekaṃ anuttaraṃ sammā-sambodhiṃ abhisambud-
 dho ti eko.

II. (1) Kathaṃ Bhagavā pabbajjā-saṅkhātena eko ? Bha-
 gavā.

A*. daharo va samāno susukāḷa-keso² bhadrena yob-
 banena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasā akā-
 mānaṃ [: akāmakānaṃ D] mātapitunnaṃ
 assumukhānaṃ rodantānaṃ [: rud° D] vila-
 pantānaṃ [: om. D] ñāti-saṅghaṃ³ pahāya³

B. sabbam ghar'-āvāsa⁴-palibodham chinditvā putta-
 dāra-palibodham chinditvā (ñāti° . . . , mitt'
 āmacca° . . . , sannidhi° . . .) kesa-massuṃ
 ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agā-
 rasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitvā

C. ākiñcana-bhāvaṃ⁵ upagantvā⁶ eko carati=[ti]:
 evaṃ Bh. (1).

(2) Kathaṃ Bh. adutiyaṭṭhena eko ?
 So evaṃ pabbajito samāno arañña°=
 eko carati=:
 evaṃ Bh. (2).

(3) Kathaṃ Bh. taṇhā-pahānaṭṭhena eko ?
 So evaṃ eko adutiyo appamatto ātāpi⁷ pahi-
 tatto⁸ viharanto [najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Bod-
 hirukkha-mūle]⁹ mahāpadhānaṃ padahanto⁹
 Māraṃ sasenakaṃ¹⁰ Namuciṃ¹¹ pamatta-
 bandhuṃ vidhamitvā taṇhaṃ¹² jāliniṃ¹² sari-
 taṃ¹² visattikaṃ pajahi=

“ taṇh' ādutiyo puriso
 dīghaṃ addhānaṃ saṃsāraṃ

ittha-bhāv-aññathā-bhāvaṃ
 saṃsāraṃ n' ātivattati

etaṃ ādīnavam ñatvā

taṇhaṃ dukkhassa sambhavaṃ

evaṃ vitataṇho anādāno

sato bhikkhu paribbajati¹³ ” :†

evam Bh. (3).

- (4) Kathaṃ Bh. ekanta-vītarāgo ti eko? Rāgassa pahīnattā ekanta-vītarāgo ti eko; dosassa pahīnattā ekanta-vītadoso ti eko; (mohassa . . . °moho; kilesassa . . . nikkilesa):

evam Bh. (4)¹⁴.

- (5) Kathaṃ Bh. ekāyana-maggaṃ gato ti eko? Ekāyana-maggo vuccati . . . pe . . . (: magga=) . . . ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo.

“Ekāyanam jāti-kkhaṃ” antadassī
maggaṃ pajānāti¹⁵ hit’ ānukampī¹⁶
etena¹⁶ maggena¹⁶ tarissu pubbe
tarissanti c’ eva¹⁷ taranti oghan ti”†

evam Bh. (5).

- (6) Kathaṃ Bh. ekaṃ anuttaram sammā-sambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti eko?

Bodhi vuccati catūsu maggesu nāṇam paññā=
Bhagavā tena bodhi-nāṇena “sabbe saṅkhārā
aniccā” ti bujji . . . (etc.=saṅkhārā)¹⁸.

Atha vā: yaṃ bujhitabbam=sabban taṃ tena
bodhi-nāṇena bujji=:

evam Bh. (6).

¹ om. Sc 1136.

³ nāṭisabbasānaṃ Sc.

⁵ °Bhagavaṃ Sc.

⁷ yātāpī T.

⁹ pahanto Sc 1136.

¹¹ Namucinam Sc Mamucin T 35.

¹² taṇhālanissitam Sc 1136.

¹⁴ om. 1136.

¹⁶ om. T 35.

¹⁸ ad 1136 as “pe,” ad 35 in full.

² °kesena Sc.

⁴ Mārāvāsa T.

⁶ °gantvāna Sc.

⁸ pahīnatta Sc.

¹⁰ sasenaṃ T.

¹³ pabbaje ti Sc.

¹⁵ jānāti T.

¹⁷ yeva Sc.

id. p. I 4-6: ad Buddha; A: cp. D. I, 115;

B—C: ad kāsāya-vattho und pahāya (~pab-
bajitvā).

Note: * not ad. 35. † =A. II, 10. ‡ =S V.168.

172b, *eka*, 1069.

puggalo vā me dutiyo n' atthi [dhammo vā me
dutiyo n' atthi]^a, yaṃ vā puggalaṃ nissāya
dhammaṃ vā nissāya mahantaṃ kām' oghaṃ=
tareyyaṃ=.

^a *om.* Br.

N. *eka* vokāra (catu° pañca°) *see bhava*.
eka dve . . . see tayo, and cp. dutiya.
ekamantaṃ, *1017.
ekamsa, *1027.

173. (*etaṃ*) (a) (*etad) *etaṃ*, 1087: *amataṃ nibbānaṃ*.
(b) *etaṃ*, 1036: *yaṃ pucchiyāmi*=
(c) 1115: *taṃ*.
(d) *ete* [*1001], 1126: *solasa pārāyanīyā brāh-*
maṇā.
(e) *etesu*, 1055: *ācikkhitesu*=.

174. *ettha* [*989] [1037], 1149 [61].
nibbāne.
ettha, *997.
enaṃ, *980, *981, *1010, 1114.

175. *evaṃ*, 1074, 1134.
opamma-sampañipādanam.
evaṃ evaṃ, 1115.
evaṃ cittassa, *985.
evaṃ pi, 1134.
evaṃ vihārī, 1056.
esa, 1052, 1147.

N. *esanti gavesanti pariyesanti*.
ad akappayimsu, appamatta, pasuta, mahesi.

176. *okañjaham*, 1101.
rūpa-dhātuyā yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā
taṇhā ye upāyupadānā cetaso adhiṭṭhān' ābhi-
nives' ānusayā: te Buddhassa Bhagavato pahi-
nā=¹, *tasmā Buddhō akañjaho; vedanā-dhātuyā*

. . . (etc.: rūpa G 1-5) yo chando . . . (etc.=
above).

Okkāka-rājā, *991.

177. *okkhitta-cakkhu*, 63.

I. Kathaṃ khitta-cakkhu hoti ?

(a) Idh' ekacco bhikkhu¹ cakkhu-lolo² cakkhu-loliyena samannāgato hoti: aditṭhaṃ dakkhitabbaṃ ditṭhaṃ samatikkamitabbaṃ ti [ārāmena ārāmaṃ uyyānena uyyānaṃ gāmena gāmaṃ nigamena nigamaṃ (nagarena . . . ratṭhena . . . janapadena . . .) dīghacārikaṃ anvattha-cārikaṃ anuyutto hoti]^a rūpa-dassanāya: evaṃ pi khittacakkhu hoti.

(b) Atha vā: bhikkhu antaragharaṃ pavitṭho vithiṃ paṭipanno asaṃvuto gacchati haṭṭhiṃ olokento assaṃ olokento (rathaṃ² . . . , paṭṭhiṃ . . . , kumārake . . . , kumārikāyo . . . , itthiyo . . . , purise . . . , antarāpaṇaṃ . . . , gharamukhāni . . .) uddham adho disā vidisaṃ pekkhamāno gacchati: evaṃ pi khittacakkhu hoti.

(c) Atha vā: cakkhuṇā rūpaṃ disvā nimitta-ggāhī hoti anubyañjana-ggāhī. Yatv' ādhikaraṇaṃ eṇaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhā-domanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ n' āpajjati: evaṃ pi kh^o hoti.

(d) Yathā vā paṇ' eke bhonto samaṇa-brāhmaṇā saddhā deyyāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā, te eva rūpaṃ visūkā-dassanaṃ anuyuttā viharanti; seyyathidaṃ: nacca-gītaṃ vādiṭṭhaṃ pekkhaṃ akkhānaṃ paṇissaraṃ vetālaṃ kumbhathūṇaṃ Sobha-nagaraṃ caṇḍālaṃ vamsaṃ dhovanaṃ [dhop^o D] haṭṭhi-yuddhaṃ (assa^o mahisa^o usabha^o meṇḍaka^{o3} kukkuṭa^o vaṭṭaka^o daṇḍa^{o4} mutṭhi^o) nibbuddhaṃ uyyodhikaṃ balag-

gam senā-byūhaṃ⁵ anika-dassanaṃ iti vā iti.
Evarūpaṃ visūka-dassanaṃ anuyutto hoti :
evam pi kh^o hoti.

II. Kathaṃ okkhitta-cakkhu hoti ?

(a) idha bhikkhu na cakkhu-lolo² . . . (etc.=I, a-d)
(in opposite form) . . . anikadassanaṃ iti.
Evarūpā visūka-dassanā paṭivirato hoti : evam
pi okkhitta-cakkhu hoti.

¹ om. T.

² om. S^c.

³ meṇḍa^o T.

⁴ daṇḍaka^o S^c.

⁵ -viyūha S^c.

id. p. a : ad pādalo (with om. of anvatthacār^o)

c : ad guttindriyo, cp. D. I, 70.

d : D. I, 6 [S^c T om. aja-yuddhaṃ].

178. ogha, 1052, 1059, 1064, 1069, 1070, 1092.

kām'-ogha bhav'ogha diṭṭh^o avijj^o.

*id. p. : āsavā (: cattāro āsavā . . .) and an^o (: te
āsavā Buddhassa Bhagavato pahīnā=¹, tasmā
Buddho anāsavo).*

179. ogha-tiṇṇa, 1082, 1101, 1145.

Bhagavā kam' oghaṃ tiṇṇo . . . (etc.=ogha) sab-
basamsārapathaṃ tiṇṇo=, so vuṭṭhavā so cinṇa-
caraṇo . . . pe . . . (see tiṇṇo No. 284, A-D)
. . . n' atthi tassa punabbhavo ti.

cp. anogha-tiṇṇa.

180. ogh' ātīga, 1096.

ogh' ātīgaṃ ogh' atikkantaṃ (^osam^o, vītivattaṃ).

N. omaka : *ad* appa-dassa ; paritta-paṇṇo.

181. oropayitvā, 44.

oropetvā samoropayitvā¹ nikkhipitvā² paṭippas-
sambhayitvā³.

¹ om. T.

² om. *ad* 64.

³ paṭisam^o S^c.

id. p. ohāravitvā.

182. *ovadeyya*, 1051.

anusāseyya.

183. *ohārayitvā*, 64.

see *oropayitvā*.

184. *kañkhā*, *1021, *1025, 1149, [58].

see *akañkho*.

cp. *abhikañkhāmi*.

185. *kañkhīnaṃ* (paṭijānataṃ), 1148.

sakañkhā āgantvā nikkañkhā sampajjanti, salekhā
āgantvā nillekhā sampajjanti, (sadvelhakā~nid-
velhakā, saviçikicchā¹~nibbecikicchā, sarāgā~
vītarāgā, sadosā~vītadosā, samohā~vītamohā,
sakilesā~nikkilesā).

¹ save° T.

186. *kacci ssu*, 1045, 1079.

samsaya-pucchā vimati° dvelhaka° anekamsa°;
evaṃ nu kho, na nu kho, kiṃ nu kho, katham
nu kho.

id. p. ad katham nu ; katham su ; kuto nu ; tiṭṭhe nu.

cp. *pucchā*.

187. *kañci*, 1064.

khattiyam (vā)=.

katañjali, 1023.

188. *katakkico*, 1105.

Buddhassa Bhagavato kicc-ā-kiccaṃ karaṇiyā ka-
raṇiyam pahīnaṃ=¹, tasmā Buddhō kata-kicco.

“Yassa ca¹ viṣaṭṭā¹ n’ atthi

chinna-sotassa bhikkhuno

kicc-ā-kiccaṃ pahīnassa

parilāho na vijjatī ti.”*

¹ paripatā T.

* Sn. 715.

katama, *995.

kat-āvakāsa, *1030, *1031.

kati, *1018.

katvā, *1010, *1027.

katham, *999.

189. $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{katham nu, 1052.} \\ \text{kathām su, 1077.} \end{array} \right.$
see kacci ssu.

190. *kathaṅkathā*, 1063 [1064] [1088].
vuccanti vicikicchā dukkhe kaṅkhā . . . (etc.=
akaṅkho).
cp. *kathā*.

191. *kathaṅkathim*, 1064.
puggalam sakaṅkham sakhilam sadvelhakam savi-
cikiccham.

192. *kathā*, 1070.
Atha vā: dvattimsāya tiracchānayoni-kathā.
id. p. with battimsa *for* dvatt°: *ad* pādalolo; vāc'
ābhilāpo.
cp. *dutiya*, and D. I, 7.

N. *kathemi bhaṇāmi dīpayāmi vohārami*
(~kathesi . . .): *ad* vadāmi, etc.
kathiyati bhaṇiyati, dīpiyati, vohariyati: ad vuccati.
katheyya dīpeyya vohareyya: ad bhaṇe.
(~katheyyum . . .): *ad* vadeyyum (s. vajjum).
kattha, 1036.
Kapilavatthu, *991, *1012.
kappa, *1007, 1092-1095, 1125.
kappa: see *khagga-visāna*.

193. *kappañjaham*, 1101.
dve kappā . . . (etc.=tanhā, III.)
. . . tasmā Buddhō kappañjaho.

N. *kamma*: see *dukkha*, *parāyana*.
-ābhisaṅkhāra: *ad* ākiñcañña-saṃbhava, *tiṭṭhantam*,
Māra.
-karaṇa: *ad* kamaḡuṇe, vihañṇamāne, *dukkha*, III.
-bhava and *paṭisandhiko punabbhavo: ad* bhava.

cp. kāya-kamma ; yathā-kamm-ūpage satte : *ad*
cakkhumā.

194. *kammāraputta*, 48.

vuccati suvaṇṇakāro.

195. *kar* : (a) kayirā, 1051 : kareyya.

(b) karo(ti), 1051 } jāneti sañ^{o1} nibbatteti abhi^o.
(c) karo(hi), 1062 }

¹ ins. *wrongly* : upaṭṭhāpehi Br Sc 1062.

id. p. ad paññakappī, samīhāmi.

(d) akāsi, 1068 (mā' kāsī).

mā jānesi . . . (etc.=karohi) pajahi=.

id. p. ad mā 'hu.

karuṇa, 73.

196. *karuṇāyamāno*, 1065.

anuddāyamāno anurakkhamāno anuggaṇh^o anu-
kamp^o.

kalīra, 38.

197. *kasāva*, 56.

rāgo kasāvo . . . (etc.=rāgo I).

198. *kānana*, 1134.

vanasaṇḍa.

N. kāma : kām' ogha : see ogha.

kāma-(bhava-, vibhava-) taṇhā : s. taṇhā II.

kāma-(rūpa-, arūpa-) dhātu : s. dhātu.

kāma-(rūpa-, arūpa-) bhava : s. dhātu.

kāma-pasuta : s. pasuta.

kāma-rāga : s. saññojana.

kāma-rāga-ratta : *ad* v. 51.

kāma, rāga, saññā : s. akāmakāmī.

kāma-vitakka : s. takka.

N. kāmagaṇā :

A. vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā :*

Pañc' ime bhikkhave kāmagaṇā. Katame pañca ?

1. Cakkhu-viññeyyā rūpā itṭhā=,

2. sota-viññeyya saddā itthā=

. . . (etc.: rūpa D).

ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmagaṇā yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ idaṃ vuccati kāmāsukhaṃ.

B. mīlha¹-sukhaṃ puthujjana-sukhaṃ anariya-sukhaṃ na sevitaḥḥaṃ na bhajitaḥḥaṃ na bhāvetitaḥḥaṃ na bahuli-kātaḥḥaṃ bhāyitaḥḥaṃ etassa sukhaḥḥaṃ ti vadāmi.

¹ suvummīlha° Sc.

* =M. I, 85.

id. p. ad madhura; A ad kāmāsukhaṃ.

199. kāmagaṇesu ādīnava, 50 [51].

vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā:* ko ca bhikkhave kāmānaṃ ādīnava?

1 (a) Idha bhikkhave kulaputto yena sipp' utthānena jīvikaṃ kappeti,

(b) yadi muddāya, yadi gaṇanāya¹ (-sankhāya², -kasiyā, -vañijjāya³, -gorakkhena, -issatthēna, -rāja-porisaṇa, -sipp' āyatanena⁴) sītassa purakkhato uṇhassa purakkhato ḍaṇṣa=samphassehi samphassamāno⁵ khuppiḥḥaṃ mīyyamāno:

(c) ayaṃ bhikkhave kāmānaṃ ādīnava=.

2 (a) Tassa³ ce bhikkhave kulaputtassa evaṃ utthahato ghaṭato vāyamato te bhogā n' ābhiniḥḥaṃti.

(b) So socati kilamati paridevati urattāḥḥaṃti kandaḥḥaṃti sammohaṃ āpajjati:

(c) "Moghaṃ vata me utthānaṃ, aphaḥḥaṃti vata me vāyāmo" ti:

(d) ayaṃ pi bhikkhave . . . (=1, c).

3 (a) Tassa ce bhikkhave . . . (=2, a).

(b) So tesāṃ bhogaṇāṃ āraḥḥaṃti ādhikaraṇaṃ dukkha⁶-domaṇassaṃ paṭisaḥḥaṃti: "Kin ti me bhogaṇā n' eva rājāno hareyyuṃ, na corā hareyyuṃ, na³ aggi ḍaheyya, na udakaṃ vaheyya, na appiḥḥaṃti dāyādā hareyyuṃ" ti.

- (c) Tassa evaṃ ārakkhato gopayato te bhoge rājāno vā haranti . . . (=b) [*cp.* S. I, 90].
- (d) So socati . . . (=2, b).
- (e) “ Yam pi me ahosi tam pi no n’ atthī ti ” :
- (f) ayaṃ pi bh° . . . (=1, c).
- 4 (a) Puna ca param bhikkhave kāma-hetu (-nidānaṃ -adhikaraṇaṃ) kāmānaṃ eva hetu :
- (b) rājāno pi rājūhi vivadanti, khattiyā pi [khattiyehi vivadanti (brāhmaṇā~, gahapati~) mātā pi puttena vivadati, putto pi mātārā vivadati, pitā pi puttena v°, putto pi pitarā v°, bhātā pi bhaginiyā v°, bhaginī pi bhātārā v°, sahāyo pi sahāyena v°.
- (c) Te tattha kalaha-vivād’ āpannā pāṇihi pi upakkamanti]† leḍḍūhi pi upakkamanti daṇḍehi pi upakkamanti satthehi³ pi³ upakk³.
- (d) Te tattha maraṇaṃ pi nigacchanti⁷ maraṇamattam pi dukkhaṃ :
- (e) ayaṃ pi bh° . . . (=1, c).
- 5 (a) Puna ca paraṃ . . . (=4, a).
- (b) asi-cammaṃ gahetvā, dhanu-kalāpaṃ sannayhitvā ubhato viyūḷhaṃ saṅgāmaṃ⁸ pakkhandanti usū-
su⁹ pi khippamānesu sattisu pi khippamānāsu
asisu pi vijjotayantesu.
- (c) Te tattha usūhi pi vijjhanti satthi¹⁰ pi vijjhanti asinā sīsaṃ chindanti.
- (d) Te tattha . . . (=4, d):
- (e) ayaṃ pi bh° . . . (=1, c):
- 6 (a) Puna ca paraṃ . . . (=4, a).
- (b) asi-cammaṃ gahetvā, dhanu-kalāpaṃ sannayhitvā addāvalepanā upakāriyo pakkhandanti . . . (*etc.* =5, b).
- (c) te tattha usūhi pi vijjhanti satthi¹⁰ pi vijjhanti chakaṇaṭṭhiyā¹¹ pi osiṇcanti abhivaggena pi omadanti asinā pi sīsaṃ chindanti.
- (d) Te tattha . . . (=4, d):
- (e) ayaṃ pi bh° . . . (=1, c).
- 7 (a) Puna ca paraṃ . . . (=4, a).

- (b) sandhim¹² pi¹³ chindanti, nillopam³ pi niharanti¹⁴
ekāgārikam pi karonti, paripanthē³ pi tiṭṭhanti
paradāram pi gacchanti,
(c) tam enaṃ rājāno gahetvā vividha-kamma-karaṇā
kārenti . . . (etc., see vihaññamāne) . . . asinā
pi sīsam chindanti.
(d) Te tattha . . . (=4, d):
(e) ayam pi bh^o . . . (=1, c).
8 (a) puna ca param . . . (=4, a).
(b) kāyena duccaritam caranti (vācāya^o, manasā^o).
(c) te kāyena duccaritam caritvā (vācāya^o, manasā^o).
(d) kāyassa bheda . . . (etc.: kāya).
(e) ayam pi bh^o . . . (=1, c) (with samparāyiko for
sanditṭhiko in ādīnava-passus).

¹ gaṇanā Sc.² saṅkhānena Sc M.³ om. Sc.⁴ sippaññatarena Sc M.⁵ rissamāno T.M.⁶ am Sc.⁷ gacch^o Sc.⁸ sakkambhāmaṃ Sc.⁹ lissu Sc¹⁰ sattiya Sc M.¹¹ chakkāṭṭhiyā Sc, pakkaṭṭhiyā M. ¹² sandamacitti Sc.¹³ hi Sc.¹⁴ haranti Sc, M.¹⁵ M 1.85 sq.

† passus (=1 line) om. Sc.

200. *kāma-cchanda*, 1106.

yo kāmesu kāmaccchando kāma-rāgo . . . (etc.=
chando A) kām' ogho kāma-yogo kām' upādā-
nam kāma-cchanda-nīvaraṇam.

id. p.: ad kāmā (*infra*).

NB. kāmachanda-nīvaraṇa: ad parissayā.

kāma-bhava, 1059.

201. *kāma-sukha*, 59.

see kāmagaṇā A.

202. *kāmā*, 1039, 1041 [1046], 1059, 1070, 1071 [1088],
1097, 1098, 50, 60.

uddānato¹ dve kāmā: vatthu-kāmā ca kilesa-kāmā
ca.

A. Katame vatthu-kāmā ?

Manāpikā rūpā, manāpikā saddā . . . (etc.=lepo

A), yaṃ kiñci rajaniyaṃ vatthu vatthu-kāmā.

Api ca atīta-kāmā (anāgata° paccuppanna°),

ajjhata-kāmā (bahiddhā° ajjhata-bahiddhā°),

hīnā kāmā (majjhimā° paṇītā°), apāyikā kāmā

(manusikā° dibbā°), paccuppaṭṭhitā kāmā, nim-

mitākāmā, paranimmitā² k°, pariggahitā k°,

apariggahitā k°, manāyitā k°, amamāyitā k°;

sabbe pi kām' āvacarā dhammā, sabbe pi rūp'

āvacarā (. . . arūp' āvacarā) dhammā taṇhā-

vatthukā taṇh' ārammaṇā kāmanīy' atthena ra-

janīy'³ atthena kāmā :

ime vuccantivatthu-kāmā.

B. Katame kilesa-kāmā ?

Chando kāmo rāgo kāmo chandarāgo kāmo saṅ-

kappo kāmo rāgo kāmo saṅkapparāgo⁴ kāmo yo

kāmesu kāma-cchando=

“ Addasaṃ kāma te mūlaṃ

saṅkappā kāma jāyasi⁵

na tam saṅkappayissami

evaṃ kāmā nā hohisi⁶ ti³

ime vuccanti kilesa-kāmā.

¹ udānato Br Sc passim.

² om. Sc

³ madanīy' Sc; raj°+mad° MN.

⁴ om. Br.

⁵ jāyanti Sc.

⁶ hoti Sc.

* J. III, 450.

203. kāya [1144], 1113 (sabba-kāya-ppahāyino).

sabbo tassa sapaṭṭisandhiko¹ rūpa-kāyo pahīno tad-

aṅga²-samatikkamma vikkhambhana³-ppahānena

pahīno tassa rūpa-kāyo.

¹ paṭippassadhiko Sc.

² sadaniga T.

³ titikkhambhana° Sc.

N. *kāya* : (a) *kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā apāyaṃ dugatīm vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati* : *ad kāmāguṇesu* 8d.; *cakkhumā* 2; *tiṭṭhantam* (*with following tiracchānayoni etc.*); *dukkha* III.

(b) *kāyena* }
vācāya } *ad namassāmi*; *sapadāna-cārī*.
cittena }

(c) *kāya-* } *daṇḍa* : *q.v.*
vacī } *kamma* } *asuci-manussā*
mano- } *duccarita* : *q.v.* } *cakkhumā*.
moneyya : *q.v.*
sucarita— : *dalha-nikkamo*; *kukkucca*.

(d) *kāya*, *sīla*, *citta*, *paññā* : *ad Bhagavā*.

204. *kāranatthā*, 75.

att-attha-karaṇā . . . (*etc.* : *see attha*).

kāle, 73.

205. *kāsāya-vattho*, 64 (+*abhinikkhamitvā*).

so paccekasambuddho ghar' āvāsa-palibodham
chinditvā . . . (*etc.* : *eka B*).

206. a. *kiñcanam*, 1104 [1122 ?].

kiñci rūpagataṃ vedanā-gataṃ . . . (*etc.*, *rūpa G*).

206. b. *kiñcanam*, 1098 [1099].

rāga-kiñcanam dosa° . . . (*etc.* : *rāga=*).

cp. akiñcana.

207. a. *kittayissāmi*, 1053, 1132; *and kittita*, 1057.

see brūmi (4, 5).

208. (*kim*) [1032, 1034, *etc.*].

(a) *kiñci*, 1122 : *att' attho* . . . (*attho=*).

(b) *kiñc' āpi*, 1080 : *padasandhi* . . . (*etc.*, *see icc-a*).

(c) *kissa hetu*, 1131 : *see tasmā*.

kim ntssita, 1043.

ki'ssa, 1032.

kena, 1032, 1034.

N. *kilesa* : *see taṇhā*; *rāga*.

(a) *kilesā khandhā abhisāṅkhārā* : *ad anitika*, *apāram*,
upadhi, *maccudheyyā*, *vādapathā*.

(b) dukkhā, kilese, magga, nirodha : *ad* dukkha.

(c) vatthu-kāmā, kilesa-kāmā : *ad* kāmā.

209. *kīdiso*, 1088 [vimokkho tassa-].

kim saṇṭhito kim pakāro kim paṭibhāgo¹ [vimokkho] icchitabbo.

¹ paṭibhāvito S^c, paṭilābho B^r *ad* ñāṇa.

id. p. ad ñāṇa.

210. *kukkuccam*, 1106.

I. hattha-kukkuccam pi kukkuccaṃ,

(pāda . . ., hattha-pāda . . .),

akappiye kappiya-saññitā

kappiye akappiya-saññitā,

(avajje vajja^o, vajje avajja^o);

yam evarūpaṃ kukkuccaṃ kukkuccāyanā kukkuccāyitattaṃ cetaso vipphaṇṇissāro mano-vilekko : idam vuccati kukkuccaṃ.

II. Api ca dvīhi kāraṇehi uppajjati kukkuccaṃ cetaso vipphaṇṇissāro mano-vilekko :

katattā¹ ca akatattā¹ ca uppajjati . . . (*as above*),

katam me kāya-duccaritaṃ akatam me k^o-sucaritaṃ

(vacī-ducc^{o2}~sucaritaṃ ; mano-ducc^o~suc^o),

kato me paṇ' ātipāto akatā me paṇ' ātipāta-veramaṇī

. . . (*etc.*, see sīla 1-7~veramaṇī, 8~an^o 9~a^o 10 sammā^o),

uppajjati kukkuccaṃ cetaso vipphaṇṇissāro mano-vilekko. Evaṃ katattā ca akatattā ca uppajjati . . . (*etc.=above*).

III. Atha vā : silesū pi³ na paripūrikārī ti uppajjati . . . (*etc.*, *as* II.).

indriyesu aguttadvāro ti . . ., jāgariye ananuyutto ti . . ., na sati-sampajaññaṇa samannāgato ti . . ., abhāvitā me cattāro satipaṭṭhānā=ti . . .

[dukkhaṃ me aparīññātaṃ, samudayo me appa-

hīno, maggo me abhāvito, nirodho me asacchikato
ti]^c uppajjati kukkuccaṃ cetaso-vippaṭṭisāro
mano-vilekho.

¹ kaṭatta (etc.) S^c. ² om. Br S^c. ³ sīlesumhi Br.

NB. ^c see dukkha II^b. *id. p.* I.=Dhs. 1160.

211. *kuto nu*, 1049.

see kacci ssu.

212. *kubbanaka*, 1134.

ritta-vanaka¹ appa-bhakkha app' odaka.

¹ rittaka app(h)ala S^c [parittavana Pj.].

213. *kule kule*, 65 (+appaṭibaddha-citto).

kula-palibodhena appaṭibaddha-citto (gaṇe-palib^o
. . . etc., see visattikā *ad* tanhā IV).

N. kule gaṇe āvāse . . . see visattikā (tanhā IV) rūpa,
appaṭibaddha-citto.

kul' ūpaka: *ad* paṭibaddha-citto.

214. *kusala*, *981, 1039 (+sabba-dhammānaṃ), 1078 (*only*
pt. III).

I. sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā ti kusalo sabbadhammānaṃ
. . . (etc.: saṅkhārā=):

evam pi kusalo sabbadhammānaṃ.

II. Atha vā: (1-7) aniccato [dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato
sallato]^a aghato ābādhato;¹ (8-14) parato para-
lokato² itito upaddavato asātato³ bhayato³ upa-
saggato; (15-21) calato¹ pabhaṅguto⁴ addhuvato
[atāṇa aḷeṇato asaraṇato asaraṇi-bhūtato]^b;
(22-28) rittato tucchato suññato anattato ādīna-
vato vipariṇāma-dhammato asārato⁵; (29-35)
aḡhamūlato⁶, vadhakato⁷ bhavato⁸ vibhavato
sāsavato saṅkhatato⁹ mārāmisato; (36-42) jāti-
dhammato (jarā . . . ^o etc.: jāti 1-5), saṅkilesa¹⁰-
dhammato¹ samudayato¹¹ ^c(+atthaṅgamato an-
assādato ādīnavato anissaraṇato): evam pi kusalo
sabbadhammānaṃ.

III. Atha vā: khandha-kusalo (dhātu° āyatana°), pa-
ṭicca-samuppāda-kusalo, sati - paṭṭhāna - kusalo
. . . (etc.: satipaṭṭhāna=):

evam pi kusalo sabbadhammānaṃ.

IV. ^dAtha vā: sabba-dhammā vuccanti dvādas' āyata-
nāni: cakkhuñ c' eva rūpañ ca
sotañ ca saddo ca . . . (etc.: rūpa A);
yato ca ajjhattika-bāhiresu āyatanesu chanda-rāgo
pahīno hoti . . . (etc.: pahīna=¹):
etthāvatā pi kusalo sabbadhammānaṃ ti.

¹ om. Sc 1039.

² palokato T.

³ om. Sc Br.

⁴ pathaṅguto T.

⁵ asāraṇato Br 1070; asārakato Br 1039; Br Sc 1083; T.

⁶ aghaṭato Sc 1039; aghamūlakato Br Sc 1083.

⁷ vaddhato Sc 1039.

⁸ bhavakato Sc 1070; om. Br T Sc.

⁹ saṅkhato Sc 1039.

¹⁰ saṅkilesika Br 1083.

¹¹ samudaya-dhammato Sc 1083; Br Sc 1070.

*id. p. II. (dvācattālīsa ākāra) ad: ajjhattañ ca
bahiddhañ ca; ākiñcañña; cakkhumā 4, c;
tattha 1115; pariññā; saṅkhāya; in part: suñ-
ñato C.*

cp. ^a ad roga.

^b ad atāṇa.

^c ad samudaya.

^d ad sabba-dhammā.

N. kusala~akusala: *ad* uddham, pucchā, mūladassāvī.

kusala-dhammā: *ad* sammā-paṭipadā.

akusala-mūlāni: *ad* jappā.

akusal' ābhisaṅkhārā: *ad* rāga.

Kusināra, *1012.

kuhaka, *984, *987.

N. kuhana lapanā . . . *ad* avajja (anavajja-bhojī) ku-
hana-vatthu: *ad* nikkuho.

215. *kuhiñ ci, 1048.*

kismiñ ci kattha ci ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā aj-
jhatta-bahiddhā vā.

id. p.: ad kvaci (*but* kimhi ci *for* kismiñ ci)

keṭubha: *sa*°.

N. kevala : *ad* vedagū ; kevalī : *ad* tiṇṇa ; kevaliyo : *ad* brāhmaṇa.

N. kesa-massu : *ad* eka ; *conclusion of* suttantas.

kesa-mālā gandhā . . . : *ad* gihi-byañjanāni.

kesa-mukkaṃ akkhi . . . : *ad* saṃsagga.

ko (atha+), 1047, 1024.

kovilāra, 44.

Kosala-mandira, *996 ; Kosalā, *976.

Kosambi, *1012.

216. *kvaci*, 1137.

see kuhiṇ ci.

217. *khagga-visāṇa-kappo*, 35 (eko care-).

(a) yathā khaggassa nāma visāṇaṃ ekaṃ hoti adutiyaṃ, evaṃ eva paccekasambuddho takkappo tassadisso tappatibhāgo ; (b) yathā atilonaṃ vuccati loṇa-kappo, atitittikaṃ vuccati titti-kappo (atimadhuraṃ~madhura°, ati-unḥaṃ~aggi°, atisīṭalaṃ~hima°, mahā-udaka-kkhandho~samudda°, mah' ābhiññā-balappatto sāvako~satthu°) : evaṃ so paccekasambuddho takkappo=(: *above*) *eko* adutiyo muttabandhano sammā loke carati=.

218. *khattiyā*, 1043. (A only.)

A. ye keci khattiya-jātikā.

(N) B. (1) khattiyo vā. (2) brāhmaṇo vā. (3) vesso vā. (4) suddo vā. (5) gahaṭṭho vā. (6) pabbajito vā. (7) devo vā. (8) manusso vā.

ad yo (No. 534) ; saṅkhā.

and~ : khatiyā ca : *ad* janā ; te 1058 ; puthu.

khattiye ca : ye 1058.

khattiyaṃ vā : kañci 1064.

without ca or vā : khattiyānaṃ . . . *ad* tesāṃ, 1102.

* Nos. 1-6 only : *ad* pucchā.

Nos. 1-4 only : *ad* pañhān' antakaro.

C. khattiya-mahāsāla-kule. . . .

see āsimsamāna.

cp. also : cakkhumā S. 3.

N. khanti : *see* diṭṭhi, itihītihaṃ.

N. *khandha* : *khandha* - *dhātu* - *āyatana* : *see dhātu* ;
khandha-pariyante (*dhātu*°, *āyatana*°) : *saṅkhāta-*
dhammā.

khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo : s. *jāti*.

upādāna-kkhandhā (*pañca*) : s. *saṅkhārā*.

cp. *vayo-kkhandho*, *viññāṇa*° (*ad mano*), *sañjāta*°,
sīla°.

219. *khiddā*, 41, 59 (+*ratī*).

dve khiddā : *kāyikā ca khiddā vācasikā ca khiddā*,

A. *Katamā kāyikā khiddā* ?

Hatthi pi *kīlanti*, *assehi* pi *kīlanti* (*rathehi*, *dha-*
*nūhi*¹, *aṭṭhapadehi*, *dasapadehi*², *ākāsehi*, *pari-*
hārapathehi, *santikāya*³, *khalikāya*, *ghaṭikāya*,
salāka-bhattena, *akkhena*, *pañcaciṇṇa*⁴, *vaṅka-*
kena, *mokkhacikāya*, *ciṅgulakena*, *pattālhakena*,
rathakena, *dhanukena*, *akkharikāya*, *manesikāya*,
yathāvajjena) : *ayaṃ kāyikā khiddā*.

B. *Katamā vācasikā khiddā* ?

Mukha-bheriyaṃ (°*aḷambaraṃ*⁵, °*deḍḍimakaṃ*⁶,
°*valimakaṃ*⁷, °*bherulakaṃ*⁸, °*daddarikaṃ*) *nā-*
ṭṭikaṃ, *lāsaṃ*, *gītaṃ*, *davakammaṃ*⁹ : *ayaṃ vuc-*
cati vācasikā khiddā.

¹ *raḷūhi* (*for daḷhūhi*?) *ins.* Sc; *tharūhi ins.* Sn. A, 86 *in*
same context.

² *om.* Sc.

³ *santiṅgikāya* Sc.

⁴ *pañgunarena* Sc [*pañgaciṇṇa* D].

⁵ *aḷambadaṃ* T *aḷambūraṃ* Sc.

⁶ *diddimakaṃ* Sc.

⁷ *galikaṃ* Sc.

⁸ *nelakaṃ* Sc.

⁹ *davakampanaṃ* Sc.

id. p. A=D. I, 6.

220. *khittā*, 1074.

uk° *nunṇā pa*°¹ *khambhitā vi*°².

¹ *om.* Sc.

² *om.* Br.

kippa, *998.

221. *khudā*, 52.

vuccati chātako¹.

¹ padhātuko S^c (for cahātako).

222. *khemato*, 1098.

tānato=

N. khemanta-bhūmi (: nibbāna): *ad* Satthā.

N. (a) *gacchati* titṭhati nisīdati seyyaṃ kappeti.

(b) gāmaṃ pindāya pavisati, paṭikkamati, raho nisi-dati, caṅkamam adhiṭṭhāti, carati=.

a: *ad* v. 1119; nikkuho; paribhaje.

a+b: *ad* araṇṇa; eka.

cp. paribhaje.

223. *gacche*, 1129 and *gaccheyya*, 1130, Ps.

gaccheyya adhi^o phuseyya sacchikareyya.

id. p. ad gamiss- { āmi
asi.

cp. jānāti; patti; bujjhitabba.

224. *gaṇḍa* [51: q.v.], 61.

see saṅga.

cp. kusala, dukkha, roga.

gati, *1001.

N. *gati* upapatti paṭisandhi . . . : see dhātu.

gati-parāyaṇa: *ad* dīpa.

gati bhav-ā-bhavo cuti ca uppatti ca nibbatti ca
bhedo [: gedho S^c 1093] ca jāti ca jarā ca ma-
raṇaṇ ca: *ad* sara.

gato~patto: anta^o: *ad* vedagū.

pāram^o: *ad* pāram.

(gam): gato, *1020; gantvā, *995; gantvāna, *993,
*998; agama, *976.

gatta, *1001, *1017, *1019.

gamane, 40.

225. { *gamissāmi* [1064: Sn. for samīhāmi]. 1149.
gamissasi, 1146.

see gacche.

226. *gahaṭṭhā*, 43 (gharaṃ āvasanti).

idh' ekacce gahaṭṭhā pi hatthimhi pi diyyamāne,
rathe pi diyyamāne (khette . . . etc.: lepo=)
. . . na suṇanti . . . (etc.: dussaṅgaha, B).

cp. dussaṅgaha.

227. *gahessasi*, 1099 (na+).

(a) tanhā-vasena diṭṭhi-vasena na gahessasi na gaṇ-
hissasi na parāmasissasi na nandissasi¹ n' ābhi-
nandissasi na ajjhosissasi; (b) abhinandanam abhi-
vadanam² ajjhosānam gāhaṃ parāmāsaṃ abhi-
nivesaṃ (c) pajahissasi=.

¹ ati° Sc.

² om. Sc.

id. p. (b, c) ad ajjhataṃ.

cp. uggahīta.

gāma, *978, *995 (+nigama, etc.).

N. gāma nigama nagara raṭṭha janapada: ad okkhit-
tacakkhu, dukkha, dutiyo [om. raṭṭha], lepo [om.
raṭṭha].

gira, 1132.

228. *gihi-bandhanāni*, 44.

vuccanti puttā ca dāsī ca . . . (etc.: lepo B).

229. *gihi-byrñjanāni*, 44, 64.

vuccanti

A. kesā ca massu ca mālā ca (gandhā, vilepanaṃ,
ābharanaṃ¹, pilandanaṃ, vatthañ², pārupanañ³,
vetṭhanañ);

B. ucchādanañ ca parimaddanañ ca nahāpanaṃ sam-
bhāhanaṃ⁴ ādāsaṃ⁵ añjanaṃ mālā vilepanaṃ
mukha-cuṇṇakaṃ mukha-lepanaṃ⁶ hattha-ban-
dhaṃ⁷ sikhā-bandhaṃ⁸ daṇḍaṃ nālikam khag-
gaṃ chattaṃ upāhanañ⁹ uṇḥisaṃ maṇi¹⁰ vālavī-
jani odatāni¹¹ vatthāni dīgharasāni¹².

¹ om. Sc.

² ratthañ T 44.

³ sārāsanañ Sc 59; pāsādanañ T 59.

⁴ sambhāpanaṃ Sc [sambāhanaṃ D].

- ⁵ āgamanam S^c 59. ⁶ °lepam T.
⁷ °anam T. ⁸ visikkhā° 59.
⁹ vicitrūpāhanā S^c [citrūp° D]. ¹⁰ om. T 59.
¹¹ vod° T 44. ¹² °rassāni S^c T 44, 64 [dasāni D].

id. p. A+B *ad* vibhūsā.

B: D. I, 7.

230. *guttindriya*, 63.

so paccekasambuddho cakkhunā rūpam disvā . . .
(etc. : see okkhitta-cakkhu).

231. *gedha*, 1098 [1100 : vīta° q.v.] [65 : see rasesu, No. 540].

vuccati taṇhā yo rāgo . . . *(etc. : taṇhā II¹).*

id. p. as introduction to abhigijjheyya and vītagedho.

cp. jappā, chanda.

gocara, 39.

Gotama, 1057, 1117, 1136.

232. *Gotama-sāsana*, 1084, 1143.

Buddha-sāsana (Jina° Tathāgata° Arahanta°).

cp. bhūripaṇṇāṇo.

gotta, *1004, *1018, *1019.

Godhāvarī-kule, *977.

Gonaddha, *1011.

233. *ghattenti*, 48.

sañ°.

ghamma, *1014.

ghara, 43 (*ad* gahaṭṭhā).

234. *cakkhu*, 1142.

cakkhunā puriso ālokeyya rūpagatāni.

235. *cakkhumā*, *992, *993, *1028, 1116, 1128.

Bhagavā pañcahi cakkhūhi cakkhumā :

1. maṃsa-cakkhunā pi cakkhumā. 2. dibbena¹ c°

. . . 3. paññā-c°. . . 4. buddha-c°. . .

5. samanta-c°. . .

1. Kathaṃ Bhagavā maṃsa-cakkhunā pi cakkhumā ?

(a) Maṃsa-cakkhumhi² Bhagavato pañca-vannaṃ
 samvijjati: nīlo ca vaṇṇo pītako ca vaṇṇo

(lohitako . . . kaṇho . . . odāto). [Akkhi-lomāni .

(b) ca Bhagavato]³ yattha ca akkhi-lomāni patitṭhi-tāni⁴ taṃ nilaṃ hoti sunilaṃ pāsādikam dassaneyyam ummā⁵-puppha-samānam, tassa parato pītakam hoti supītakam suvaṇṇa-vaṇṇam pāsādikam dassaneyyam kaṇikāra-puppha-samānam.

(c) Ubhayato⁶ ca akkhi-kūpāni⁷ Bhagavato lohita-kāni honti suloh⁸ pāsādikāni dass⁹ indagopaka-samānāni; -majjhe kaṇham hoti sukaṇham sukham⁸ siniddham pāsād⁹ dass⁹ alāraṭṭhaka⁹-samānam. Tassa parato odātam hoti su-odātam setam pāṇḍaram pāsād⁹ dass⁹ osadhi-tāraka-samānam.

(d) Tena Bhagavā pakatikena¹⁰ maṃsa-cakkhunā attabhāva - pariyāpannena purima - sucarita-kammāhi nibbattena samantā yojanam passati divā c' eva rattim ca.

Yadā pi¹¹ caturaṅga-samannāgato andhakāro hoti suriyo ca atthaṅgamito hoti kālapakkho ca uposatho hoti [tibbo ca vanasaṇḍo hoti]¹² mahā ca kāla-megho abbhutṭhito hoti;—eva-rūpe caturaṅga-samannāgate andhakāre samantā yojanam passati, n' atthi so kuṭo¹³ vā kavāto¹⁴ vā pākāro vā pabbato vā gaccho vā latā vā āvaraṇam rūpānam dassanāya. Ekam ce tila-phalam nimittam katvā tila-vāhe¹⁵ pakkhipeyya, tañ ñ' eva tila-phalam uddhareyya: evaṃ parisuddham Bhagavato pakatikam¹⁰ maṃsacakkhum.

Evam Bhagavā maṃsa-cakkhunā pi cakkhumā.

2. Kathaṃ Bhagavā dibbena¹ cakkhunā pi cakkhumā ?

(a) Bhagavā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikanta-mānusakena [satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate]², yathā kamm' ūpage satte pajānāti [: “ Ime vata bhonto sattā kāya-due-

caritena samannāgatā (vacī^u . . . mano^o . . .)
ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchā-
diṭṭhi-kamma-samādānā. Te kāyassa bheda
=Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāya-sucaritena
. . . (etc. : opposite to above). . . . Te kāyassa
bheda parammaranā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ
upapannā” iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
atikkanta-manusakena. . . . (etc., as above up
to pajānāti)]^a.

(b) Akaṅkhamāno¹⁶ ca Bhagavā ekam pi loka-dhā-
tūṃ passeyya dve pi loka-dhātuyo passeyya
(tisso^o, catasso^o, pañca^o, dasa^o, viṣatī^{o17},
timsaṃ^{o12 18}, cattālisam^o, paññāsam^o satam^o)
sahassam¹⁹ pi cūlanikaṃ lokadhātūṃ passeyya
dvi-sahassam pi majjhimakaṃ lokadhātūṃ
passeyya ti¹⁹-sahassam pi lokadhātūṃ pas-
seyya mahā¹⁰-sahassam pi lokadhātūṃ pas-
seyya¹². Yāvatakaṃ vā pan’ ākaṅkheyya
tāvatakaṃ passeyya.

Evam pi³ visuddhaṃ Bhagavato dibba-cakkhum²⁰.

Evam pi Bhagavā . . . (2).

3. Kathaṃ Bhagavā paññā-cakkhunā pi cakkhumā ?

(a) Bhagavā mahā-pañño puṭhu-pañño (hāsa^o, ja-
vana^o, tikkha^o, nibbedhika^o) pañña-ppabheda-
kusalo pabhinna-ñāṇo,

(b) adhigata-paṭisambhido catu-vesārajja-ppatto da-
sa-bala-dhārī,

(c) purisāsabho purisa-sīho (^onāgo, ^ojañño) purisā-
dhorayho,

(d) ananta-ñāṇo (^otejo, ^oyasō),

(e) aḍḍho mahaddhano dhanavā,

(f) netā vinetā anunetā saññāpetā nijjhāpetā¹² pek-
khatā pasādetā.

(j)²² So hi Bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppā-
detā, asañjātassa maggassa sañjāpetā²¹, anak-
khātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū magga-
vidū magga-kovido maggā ’nugā ca pana eta-
rahi sāvaka³ viharanti pacchā samannāgatā.

- (h)²² So hi Bh^o jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati cakkhu-bhūto (ñāṇa^o, dhamma^o, brahma^o) vattā pavattā, atthassa ninnetā, amatassa dātā dhamma-sāmi Tathāgato.
- (i) N' atthi tassa Bhagavato aññātam aditṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ vā²³ aphasitaṃ paññāya, atitaṃ anāgataṃ paccuppannaṃ uppādāya, sabbe dhammā sabb' ākāreṇa Buddhassa Bhagavato ñāṇa-mukhe āpāgaṃ²⁴ āgacchanti: yaṃ kiñci ñeyyaṃ nāma atthi dhammaṃ²⁵ jānitabbam:
- (k) att-attho vā parattho¹² vā ubhay' attho¹² vā, ditṭhadhammiko vā attho samparāyiko vā attho (uttāno . . . gambhīro . . . , gulho . . . paṭichanno . . . , neyyo . . . nīto . . . , anavajjo . . . avirodho²³ . . . , nikkilesa . . . voddāno . . .), param' attho¹² ²⁵ vā attho: sabban tam anto Buddha-ñāṇe parivattati.
- (l) Sabbam kāya-kammaṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato ñāṇ' ānuparivattati (sabbam vacī^o . . . , sabbam mano^o . . .); atīte Buddhassa Bhagavato appaṭihatam ñāṇam (anāgate . . . , paccuppanne . . .):
- (m) yāvatakaṃ ñeyyaṃ tāvatakaṃ ñāṇam
yāvatakaṃ ñāṇam tāvatakaṃ ñeyyaṃ;
ñeyya-pariyantikaṃ²⁶ ñāṇam
ñāṇa-pariyantikaṃ ñeyyaṃ;
ñeyyaṃ atikkamitvā ñāṇam na ppavattati²⁷
ñāṇam atikkamitvā ñeyya²⁸-patho n' atthi:
aññamañña-pariyanta-tṭhāyino te dhammā.
- (n) Yathā dvinnam samugga-paṭalānam phusitānam hetṭhimam samugga-paṭalam uparimam n' ātivattati uparimam s-p^o hetṭhimam n' ātivattati, aññam-aññāpariyanta-tṭhāyino²⁹: evam eva Buddhassa Bhagavato ñeyyaṃ ca ñāṇañ ca aññamañña-pariyanta-tṭhāyino yāvatakaṃ . . .
(etc. : m).
- (o) Sabba-dhammesu Buddhassa Bhagavato ñāṇam

pavattati sabbe dhammā Buddhassa Bhagavato āvajjana-paṭibuddhā [paṭibandhā B^r] (ākaṅkhana³⁰-, manasikāra^o-, citt' uppādā^o-).

(p¹) Sabba-sattesa B^o Bh^o ñāṇaṃ parivattati, sabbesaṃ ca sattānaṃ āsayam³¹ jānāti anusayam jānāti (caritam^o-, adhimuttim^o-):

(p²) appa-rajakkhe mahā-rajakkhe.

tikkh' indriye mud' indriye

svākāre dvākāre

su-viññāpaye du-viññāpaye bhabbābhabbe.

(p³) satte pajānāti.

(q) Sadevako loko . . . (etc.: see devamanussa-loko)

anto Buddha-ñāṇe parivattati. Yathā ye keci maccha-kacchapā antamaso ti[niti] miṅgalam³² upādāya anto mahāsamudde parivattanti: evaṃ eva sadevako loko=anto Buddha-ñāṇe parivattati. Yathā ye keci pakkhi antamaso garuḷam venateyyaṃ upādāya ākāsassa padese parivattanti: evaṃ eva ye³³ pi te Sāriputta samāpaññāya samannāgatā te pi Buddha-ñāṇassa padese parivattanti.

(r) Buddha-ñāṇaṃ deva-manussānaṃ paññaṃ pharivā abhibhavitvā tiṭṭhati. Ye pi te khattiyapaṇḍitā . . . (etc. khattiyā 1-4^o . . .) nipuṇā kata-para-ppavādā vāla-vedhi-rūpā, te bhindantā maññe caranti³⁴ paññāgatena ditṭhigatāni, te paññaṃ abhisankharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasankamitvā pucchanti³⁵ kathitā³⁶ vissajjitā³⁶ ca te pañhā Bhagavatā honti nidditṭhakāraṇā upakkhittakā ca te Bhagavato³⁷ sampajjanti; atha kho Bhagavā tattha atirocti³⁸ yad idaṃ paññāyati.

Evam Bhagavā . . . (3)

4. kathaṃ Bhagavā Buddha-cakkhunā pi cakkhumā ?

(a) Bhagavā Buddha-cakkhunā lokaṃ olokento³⁹ adadasa satte appa-rajakkhe . . . (see 3, p²) app' ekacce paraloka-vajja-bhaya-dassāvino viharante.

(b) Seyyathā pi nāma uppaliniyam⁴⁰ vā paduminiyam⁴⁰ puṇḍarīkiniyam⁴⁰ vā app' ekaccāni [uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā udake jātāni udake samvaddhāni⁴¹] *β* udakā 'nuggatāni anto-nimugga-positāni⁴²; app' ekaccāni . . . [*as β*] . . . samodakanthitāni; app' ekaccāni . . . [*as β*] . . . udakā accuggamma tiṭṭhanti anupalittāni⁴² udakena: evam eva Bhagavā . . . (etc.=4, a).

(c) Jānāti Bhagavā: ayam puggalo rāga-carito, ayam dosa-carito (~moha, ~vitakka, ~saddhā, ~ñāṇa); rāga-caritassa Bhagavā puggalassa asubha-katham katheti, dosa-caritassa Bhagavā puggalassa mettā-bhāvanam ācikkhati (moha° ~uddesa-paripucchāya kālena dhamma-savane⁴³ kālena⁴³ dhamma-sākaccāya garusamvāse⁴⁴ niveseti⁴⁴; vitakka° ~ānāpānusatim ācikkhati⁴³; saddhā° ~pasādanīyam nimittam⁴⁵ ācikkhati buddha-subodhim⁴⁶ dhamma-sudhammatam⁴⁷ saṅgha-supatipattim silāni ca attano; ñāṇa° ~ [: om. Bhagavā puggalassa] vipassanā-nimittam ācikkhati anicc' ākāram dukkh' ākāram anatt' ākāram . . . pe . . . [: see kusala II).

“ Sele yathā pabbata-muddhani t̥hito
yatha pi passe janatam samantato⁴⁸
tath' ūpamam dhamma-mayam⁴⁹ sumedho
pāsadam āruyha samanta-cakkhu
sok' āvakiṇṇam⁵⁰ janatam apetasoko⁵¹
avekkhassu⁵² jāti-jarā 'bhībhūtan ti.”*

Evam Bhagavā Buddha-cakkhunā pi cakkhumā.

5. Katham Bhagavā samanta-cakkhunā pi cakkhumā ?

Samanta-cakkhu vuccati sabbaññuta-ñāṇam. Bhagavā sabbaññuta-ñāṇena upeto=. Na tassa adiṭṭham idh' atthi kiñci atho aviññātam ajānitabbam, sabbam abhiññāsi yad atthi ñeyyam : Tathāgato tena samanta-cakkhū ti.

Evam Bhagavā . . . (5).

- ¹ dibba¹ T. ² °pi Sc.
³ om. T. ⁴ patipatṭhitāni T.
⁵ ummāra° T. ⁶ ubhato Sc.
⁷ kuṭāni Br. ⁸ alūkham T (: asukham ?) alukham Br.
⁹ addāritṭhaka Sc, addhā° Br. ¹⁰ pakati° T.
¹¹ hi Br. ¹² om. Sc.
¹³ kuṭṭo Br. ¹⁴ karāṭam T.
¹⁵ tiyavāhe Sc; tilavāham Br. ¹⁶ akaṅkhato pi Sc.
¹⁷ visampi T. ¹⁸ tisam Br.
¹⁹ saḥassim T. ²⁰ cakkhu T.
²¹ sañjānetā Br Sc. ²² h before g Br Sc.
²³ om. Br T. ²⁴ āpātha Sc, āpātam Br.
²⁵ ins. wrong place, T. ²⁶ parittiyam Sc.
²⁷ parivatt° Sc. ²⁸ ñeyyam° Sc.
²⁹ pariyaṃpanṭhadhine Sc. ³⁰ akaṅkha- T.
³¹ āyāsayaṃ Sc.
³² timi-timiṅgalaṃ T; timi-ratipiṅgalaṃ Br.
³³ keci Sc. ³⁴ vadanti Sc.
³⁵ gulhāni ca paṭicchannāni ca Br ins. ³⁶ -tāni Sc
³⁷ samīpe ins. Br. ³⁸ aticorati Sc.
³⁹ o° Br. ⁴⁰ -anīyaṃ Sc.
⁴¹ sabbasandhāni, sabbandhanāni, sabbadāni Sc.
⁴² posani Sc posini Br (posīni D.N.). ⁴³ om. Br Sc
⁴⁴ garusaṃvāsati Sc; garuvāse niveseti Br.
⁴⁵ mittam Sc. ⁴⁶ -bodhitam Br.
⁴⁷ dhammata- Sc. ⁴⁸ samanatto T.
⁴⁹ dhamma-varam Sc. ⁵⁰ avatiṇṇam Br.
⁵¹ citasoko Sc. ⁵² apekkhassu Br.

id. p. { 2, a=Vin. III, 5;
 3, b: ad Bhagavā; 3, f: ad Satthā;
 3, k: cp. attha; 4, b: cp. D. I, 75.
 NB. 2a³ Br only.

* Vin T. 5 = S. I. 137, 234 = D. II 39 = M. I 168 = H 33.

N. catu :

cattāro ariya-maggā: care, nāma-kāya.
 cattāri ariya-saccāni: care.

cattāro āsavā: *q.v.*

cattāro iriyāpathā: care.

catasso upādinna-dhātuyo: upadhi.

catūhi kāraṇehi sato.

cattāri jhānāni.

cattunnaṃ daṇḍānaṃ issaro: dukkha III.

catasso disā.

cattāro paṭisambhidāyo: Bhagavā, satipaṭṭhāna.

cattāro puttā.

cattāro bandhavāni.

cattāri mahābhūtāni: saṅkhārā.

catasso rūpa-samāpattiyo: rūpa-saññi.

catubbidha vacī-duccarita: daṇḍa, muni.

catasso viññāna-tṭhitiyo.

cattāri vesārajjāni: Bhagavā.

catu-vokāra: bhava.

cattāri satipaṭṭhānāni: *q.v.* and care.

cattāri sāmāñña-phalāni: care.

canda, 1016.

236. *carana*, 1126 (sampanna-).

A. vuccati sīl' ācāra-nipphatti, sīla-saṁvaro pi caranaṃ, indriya-saṁvaro pi caranaṃ (bhojane mat-taññutā . . ., jāgariyānuyogo . . .) satta pi sad-dhammā¹.² caranaṃ cattāri pi jhānāni² caranaṃ;

B. sampanna-carano ti: sampanna-carano setṭha-carano . . . (*etc.*: see mahā=).

¹ °āni Sc.

² ins. vuttāni Bhagavatā Sc.

237, *a. cara(n)ti*, 1078.

carati viharati iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti.

id. p. iriyati; vicāraṇa; *frequent in N.*

b. caran, 1053, 1056

c. carato, 1110

d. carantā, 1079

caranto . . . (*as a, correspond-
ingly*).

id. p. ad iriyamāna; *frequent in N.*

e. care, 35 (*see below*).

careyyaṃ, 1065, 45.

careyyam vihareyyam . . . (as a).

f. carissasi, 1099: (as a).

g. acarimsu, 1128.

samādāya vattiṃsu.

(e) care (full text).

A. aṭṭha cariyāyo: (a) (1) iriyāpatha-cariyā, (2) āyatana°, (3) sati°, (4) samādhi¹, (5) ñāṇa°, (6) magga°, (7) paṭipatti°, (8) lokattha°; (b) (1) iriyā-patha-cariyā ti: catusu iriyāpathesu², (2) āyatana-cariyā ti: chasu³ ajjhatta-bāhiresu āyatanesu, (3) ~ catusu sati-paṭṭhānesu, (4) ~ catusu jhānesu, (5) ~ catusu ariyasaccesu, (6) ~ catusu maggesu, (7) ~ catusu sāmāñña-phalesu, (8) ~ Tathāgatesu arahantesu sammāsambuddhesu padesato⁴, Paccekasambuddhesu padesato⁴ sāvakesu; (c) (1) iriyāpatha-cariyā ca paṇidhi-sampannānaṃ, (2) āyatana-cariyā ca indriyesuguttadvāresu, (3) ~ appamādavihāriṇaṃ, (4) ~ adhicitta-manāyatanānaṃ⁵, (5) ~ buddhi-sampannānaṃ, (6) ~ sammā-paṭipannānaṃ, (7) ~ adhigata-phalānaṃ, (8) ~ Tathāgatānaṃ arahantānaṃ samma-sambuddhānaṃ padesato. Paccekasambuddhānaṃ padesato sāvakānaṃ.

Ime aṭṭha cariyāyo.

B. Aparā pi⁶ aṭṭha cariyāyo: (1) adhimuñcanto sadbhāya carati, (2) paggaṇhanto viriyena carati, (3) upaṭṭhapento satiyā . . ., (4) avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā . . ., (5) pajānanto paññāya . . ., (6) vijānanto viññāṇena . . ., (7) evaṃ paṭipannassa kusala-dhammā āyāpenti⁷ āyatana-cariyāya . . ., (8) evaṃ paṭipanno viśesaṃ adhigacchati viśesa-cariyāya . . .^{1, 8}.

Ime aṭṭha cariyāyo.

C. Aparā pi aṭṭha cariyāyo: (5) dassana-cariyā ca⁹ sammā-ditṭhiyā, (6) abhiropana-cariyā ca sammasaṅkappāya, (7) pariggaha° ~ s°-vācāya, (8) samuṭṭhāna° ~ s°-kammantassa, (1) vodāna° ~ s°-ājīvassa, (2) paggaha° ~ s°-vāyāmassa,

(3) upatṭhāna° ~ s°-satiyā, (4) avikkhepa° ~ s°
samādhissa.

Ime aṭṭha cariyāyo.

¹ om. Sc.

² iriyesu Sc.

³ cha Sc.

⁴ pareso Sc.

⁵ manayattānaṃ T. manussānaṃ Sc.

⁶ ca Sc.

⁷ āyācenti Sc.

⁸ Sc inserts : tass eva carati avikkhepacariyāya.

⁹ Sc inserts : ñāṇa-cariyā.

carahi, *990, *998, *999, 1047.

238. cave, 1073.

caveyya ucchijjeyya nasseyya¹ vi° na² bhaveyya³.

¹ om. Br.

² caveyya Sc.

239. cātuddiso, 42 (+appaṭigho ca hoti).

A. so paccekasambuddho (a) mettā-sahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lo-kaṃ mettā-sahagatena cetasā vipulena mahagga-tena appamāṇena avereṇa abyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati; (b) karuṇā-sahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . .; (c) mudita-sahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . .; (d) upekkhā-sahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . . ti.

B. [cātuddiso appaṭigho ca hoti ti]: (a) mettāya bhāvitattā ye puratthimāya disāya² sattā te appaṭi-kuḷā honti ye pacchimāya³ . . . (etc. as above), ye dakkhiṇāya³ . . . ye uttarāya . . ., ye puratthimāya anudisāya⁴ sattā . . . ye pacchimā-ya . . .³, ye dakkhiṇāya³ . . ., ye uttarāya . . .; ye hetthimāya⁵ disāya sattā . . ., ye uparimāya . . .; ye disāsu⁶ vidisāsu⁷ sattā, te appaṭikuḷā honti. (b) Karuṇāya-bhāvitattā . . ., (c) muditāya° . . ., (d) upekkhāya° . . . (etc., as ad B^a).

¹ T repeats passage in full.

² T om. passage of *disā*, has only *anudisā* ad 42; has full passage of *disā* ad 73, and only *utt°* and *dakkh°* of *anudisā*.

³ *dakkh°* *pacch°* S^c ad 42.

⁴ *anudisā*-passage om. S^c ad 73.

⁵ *adhogamāya* T ad 73. ⁶ *dasa disāsu* S^c T ad 73.

⁷ om. S^c ad 73.

*id. p. A+B ad v. 73 for : mettam upekkham karu-
nam vimuttiṃ | āsevamāno muditañ ca kāle |
sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno. A for lines a,
b; B for line c.*

cp. for A : D. I, 250 sq.

cārikā, 40.

N. *citta* : see *adhimutta°*, *alīna°*, *vimutta°*; **udagga°*
citt-āvalo and *citta-byāpatti* : *ad vidhumo*.

240. *citrā*, 50 (*kāmā* hi+).

nānāvaṇṇa-rūpā nānāvaṇṇa-saddā . . . (rūpa E=).

cp. madhura.

*ciraṃ, *1029.*

N. *civara*-*piṇḍapāta*-*senāsana*-*gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikhāra*.

*ad itarītarena, nikkuho, paṭibaddhacitto, Bhagavā,
yaññaṃ, visattikā, etc. [nissaya, sajjana].*

cp. dussaṅgaha.

ce, 1073, Ps.

241. *celaso*, 66.

cittassa.

*cetiya, *1013, Ps.*

242. *chada*, *1147.

chadanam; ad vivaṭa°.

N. *chanda* :

A. (1) *chando*, (2) *rāgo*, (3) *nandi*, (4) *taṇhā*, (5) *si-
neho*, (6) *pipāsā*, (7) *parilāho*, (8) *gedho*, (9)
mucchā, (10) *ajjhosaṇam*.

id. p. 1-4 *ad* okañjaha.

1-10 (*om.* 6, 8) *ad* chandarāgo, bhavacchando.

1-10 *ad* kāmacchando, 1106.

1-10 (*om.* 1-4 Br) *ad* kāmacchando sub kāmā.

B. ratto duṭṭho mūlho parāmaṭṭho vinibandho vik-
khepa-gato (anīṭṭha°, thāma°¹, upāyāsa°²).

¹ *om.* Sc *ad* 1076; T bhāma°.

² *om.* T 1076; *om.* Sc, T *ad* paripphand°.

id. p. *ad* paripphandamāno, vajjum (1076).

C. (1) chando, (2) vāyāmo°. (3) ussāho, (4) ussohi¹,
(5) appaṭivāṇi, (5, a) thāma, (6) dhiti³, (7) vi-
riya, (8) chando.

¹ ussohi Sc *ad* c. ² uyyāmo Sc *ad* c ; T *om.* *ad* c.

³ ṭhiti Br *ad* b.

id. p. a (1-5): *ad* appamatto.

b (2-4, 5, a-8): *ad* ātappam.

c (2-4, 5, a, 6): *ad* padhānavā.

D. chando doso moho bhayaṃ: *ad* Nāga.

E. chanda-rāgo *quot.* *ad* kilesa-kāmā, bhāvitatto, muni.

243. chanda-rāgo, 1086.

see kāma-cchandā.

chanda-viriya, *1026.

N. chambitattam *ad* akañkho, bhayaṃ.

N. chaḷ (cha): aṅg' upekkhā: tiṇṇa, bhāvitatto.

abhiññāyo: Bhagavā, sati-paṭṭhāna.

ākārā: suññato.

āyatanāni: upadhi, ubhanta, rūpa,
sañkhārā (saḷ°).

phass' āyatanā: sañkhārā.

buddha-dhammā: Bhagavā.

munino: muni.

viññāṇa-kāyā: upadhi.

chādeti, *1022.

chāyā, *1014.

244. chinna-samsayo, 1112.*see samsayo.*(and :) so samsayo Buddhassa Bhagavato chinno
ucchinno sam^o pahīno=¹.**245. a. chetvā, 66.**ucchetvā¹ sam^o pajahitvā=.**b. chetvāna, 44.**

chinditvā samucchinditvā (pa)-jahitvā=

¹ ucchinditvā S^c.**jaṭājjina-dhara, 1010.**N. jatila : *ad* isayo, devatā, munayo.**246. Jatukaṇṇi, *1007, 1096-1100, 1125.***see Ajita.***247. janapadū (Aṅgā, Magadhā, etc.), 1102, q.v.*****995.****248. janā, 1077, 1102 (nānā^o), 1121.**

khattiyā=.

249. jantu(m), 1103.sattam janam naram¹ māṇavam posam puggalam
jīvam jagum² jantum hindagum³ manujam.¹ *om. T 39.*² *jatu T 39.*³ *indagū, 39.**id. p. ad naro (om. jana).***250. jappā, 1033.**yo rāgo sārāgo . . . (etc., *see taṇhā II*).jammana, ***1018.****251. jaram-sitā, 1044 (jara-sita).**jara-nissitā (byādhi^o maraṇa^o soka . . .^o); yad eva
te jāti-nissitā tad eva te jarā-nissitā; yad eva te
jarā^o~byādhi^o; yad eva te byādhi^o~maraṇa^o,
soka^o . . .; gati=(*see dhātu C*) asitā=(*see nis-*
sita I, A, 1).jarasā parete, **1123**: jarāya parete, *see No. 254.*

252. *jarā*, 1048, 1052.

yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi satta-nikāye
jarā jiraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valita-tac-
catā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko.

253. *jarā-maccu-parikkhaya*, 1094.

jarā-maraṇassa parikkhaya . . . (q.v.).

254. *jarā-maccu-paretā* [naṃ], 1092.

1 (a) jarāya phutṭhānaṃ paretānaṃ samohitānaṃ sa-
mannā-gatānaṃ.

(b) maccunā phutṭhānaṃ . . . (etc., as above).

2. jātiyā anugatā jarāya anusatā byādhinā abhibhūtā
maraṇena abbhāhatā atāpā=.

*id. p. 1, a, 2: ad jarāya parete, 1123, (*jarasā°).*
2: *ad atarimsu (n').*

jarā-maraṇa, Ps.

see jāti.

255. *jahassu*, 1121.

see jahati.

N. jahati:

1. *present*: (a) pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhā-
vaṃ gameti: *ad jahati, and frequently.*

(b) pajahi [pajaha *sporadic*] vinodehi¹ b^o-karohi²
an^o-gamehi.

vinodesi *frequently.*

byant' ākāsi T byantiṃ ākāsi S^c *frequently.*

cd: jahassu, pajahi (s. tamonudo), panujja.

(c) pajahanto vinodento . . . (~a).

cd: abhinandato (n').

(d) pajaheyya (°um) vindeyya . . . (~a): *frequent.*

2. *aorist*: pajahi vinodesi¹ . . . (~I, a).

ad pahāsi.

¹ vinodayi T.

3. *gerund.*: [jahitvā] pajahitvā vinodetvā by^o-karitvā
an^o-gametvā.

ad : hitvā, pahāya*, ohacca, chetvā, byapanujja, sandālayitvā.

* *modified ad* 1134 : jahitvā atikkamitvā sam° vī-tivattetvā.

4. *future* : pajahissasi . . . (~ *a*) : *ad* (na) gahessasi.

5. *gerundive* : pajahitabbam . . . (~ *a*) : *ad* niratta.

256. jāta, *978, 1092.

sañjāta nibbatta abhi° pātubhūta.

id. p. ad samudāgata.

cp. uppanna, bhavanti.

257. jāti, 1052, *1004, 1048.

yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi satta-nikāye
jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ
pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ patilābho.

258. jāti-jarā, 1045, 1046, 1052, 1060, 1082, 1097.

(1) jāti, (2) jarā. (3) byādhi, (4) maraṇaṃ,
(5) soka-parideva-dukkha-domanass' ūpāyāsa.

id. p. 1-5 : *ad* kusala, dukkha, paripphandamāno,
Satthā, santāpa-jāta.

1-4 : *ad* jarāmaccu°, dukkha, mahabbhayaṃ.

1, 2, 4 (*usual quotation, frequent in N*) *ad*
bhikkhu, vedagu.

1, 2, 4+samsāra : *ad* tiṇṇa.

1, 4+samsāra : *ad* ogha-tiṇṇa, saṅkhāta-
dhammā.

cp. jāti-jarā-maraṇīya : *ad* anavassuto.

jāti-pabhava, 1051.

259. jātīmā, 1136 (opposite avidvā).

paṇḍito paññavā buddhimā ñāṇī vibhāvī medhāvī.

id. p. ad anelamūga, dhīra, nipaka, paññānavā,
mutimā, viññū ; *cp.* vidvā.

jānāti, *988, *989, *990, *1022, *1026.

N. jānāti :

passati dakkhati adhigacchati vindati paṭilabhati.

id. p. ad abhijānāti.

NB. jānāti passati : *ad* anañña-neyyo, pariññā,
mūladassāvī, saṅkhārā, sekhā.

jānitvā see ñāta.

Der. ajānataṃ, *999, jānemu, *999.

N. jāneti sañ^o nibbatteti abhi^o: *ad* upadhiṃ karoti.
cp. karohi, (pa) bhavanti, jāta.

260. *jāla*, 62 [71].

vuccati sutta-jālaṃ.

NB. 71: yathā vāto jālamhi na sajjati na gayhati
na bajjhati na palibajjhati evam eva dve jālā
. . . (etc.: see asajjamāno).

261. *jīṇṇa*, 1120, 1144.

vuddho mahallako andhagato¹ vayo-anupatto vi-
saṃ-vassatiko^{2,3} jātiyā³.

¹ addha^o T.

² visa-vassa-satiko T.

³ om. *ad* 1144.

jina, *989, *996.

jivhā, *1022.

jīvāhi, *1029.

262. *jīvita-saṅkhaṇṇa*, 74.

jīvita-pariyosāne.

262, b. *jīvitena' ūpapanno*, 1077.

aneka - vividha-atiparama - dukkarakārika - lūkhena
jīvitā 'nuyogena upeto=.

263. *juhanti*, 1046.

denti = eivara^o.

jhāna, *985, 69 (see ariṇcamāno), *1009 (°rata).

N. jhānāni (cattāri-).

in extenso ad 1119 and 39, as follows:

vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā:

(a) seyyathā pi bhikkhave ārañṇako migo arañṇa-
pavaṇe¹ caramāno¹ vissattho gacchati=, taṃ
kissa hetu anāpāthagato bhikkhave luddassa²:
evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu

(b) vivicca eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi
savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pīti-sukham
paṭhama³-jjhānam upasampajja viharati:

(c) Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu andham akāsi

Māraṃ apadaṃ⁴ vadhivā Māra-cakkhu-adassanaṃ gato pāpimato.

- (d) Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampadānaṃ cetaso ekodi-bhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhiyaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ [pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca sampajāno sukhañ ca nāma-kāyena patisaṃvedeti yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “ upekkhako satimā sukha-vihārī ” ti]* tatiyajjhānaṃ [sukkhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubb’ eva somanassa-domanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkham-asukhaṃ upekkhā-sati-pārisuddhiṃ]* catutthajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ . . . (etc.=c).
- (e) Puna ca paraṃ bh^o bh^o sabbaso rūpa-saññānaṃ samatikkamā⁵ paṭigha-saññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānatta-saññānaṃ amanasikārā “ ananto ākāso ” ti ākāś’ ānañc’ āyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ . . . (=c).
- (f) Puna ca paraṃ bh^o. bh^o. sabbaso ākāś’ ānañc’ āyatanam samatikkamā⁵ “ anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ ” ti viññāṇ’ ānañc’ āyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ . . . (=c).
- (g) . . . sabbaso viññāṇ’ . . . ~ “ n’ atthi kiñcī ” ti ākiñc^o . . . ~.
- (h) . . . ākiñc’ . . . ñ’ evasaññ’ āsaññ^o . . . ~.
- (i) . . . ñ’ evasaññ’ āsaññ^o . . . ~ saññā-vedayita-nirodham upasampajja viharati, saññāya⁶ vayaṃ⁶ disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ . . . (=c up to gato) “ tiṇṇo loke visattikaṃ.”
- (k) So vissatṭho gacchati . . . (etc.=a) taṃ kissa hetu anāpātha-gato bhikkhave pāpimato.

¹ araññe vasamāno 39.

² uddassa T, luddhassa Br.

³ paṭhamam etc., T.

⁴ paraṃ Br throughout, acaraṃ Sc 39 (apadaṃ passim).

⁵ atikkamma 1119.

⁶ paññāya c’ assa Sc T.

* ad 1119 as “ pe.”

cp. D. I, 34 sq., 36 sq. (where “sato” ins. in 3rd jh.).

NB. 4 jhānas mentioned as paṭhama° dutiya° tatiyā° catuttha°: ad ariñcamāno, jhāyī, muni, vimutta, sādhu-vihārī; more fully ad sekha; only referred to as cattāri jhānāni: ad care, Bhagavā. 1st jhānam only: ad pañc’ āvaraṇāni. 4th jhānam only: ad upekkhā-sati-saṃsuddha 1107, and: sukha-dukkha.

264. jhāyī, *1009, 1105.

Bhagavā pathamena pi jhānena jhāyī (. . . dutiyena, tatiyena, catutthena~), savitakka-savicārena pi jhānena jhāyī, avitakka-vicāramattena~, avitakka-avicāramattena~; sappītikena~, nipītikena~; sāta-sahagatena~, upekkhā-sahagatena~; suññatena~, animittena¹~, appaṇihitena~; lokiyena~, lokuttarena~; jhāna-rato ekattam² anuyutto tadattha³-garuko.

¹ anihitena Sc.

² ettakam Sc.

³ sadattha Sc Br.

265. ñāṇaṃ, 1113 (pucchāmi-), *987, *989.

[sambuddham¹ pucchāmi¹] kīdisaṃ kiṃ-saṇṭhitam kiṃ-pakāraṃ² kiṃ-paṭibhāgaṃ³ ñāṇaṃ icchitabban ti.

¹ om. T.

² om. Sc.

³ patilābham Br.

cp. kīdisa, tathāvidha.

266, a. ñāṇena, 1078 (na-).

na pi atṭhasamāpatti-ñāṇena pi micchā-ñāṇena.

266, b. ñāṇ-ūpapaṇṇo, 1077.

attha-samāpatti-ñāṇena vā pañcābhiniñā-ñāṇena vā micchā-ñāṇena vā upeto=.

cp. uppanna-ñāṇa, pañña-kappī.

NB. ñāṇa: ñeyya: see cakkhumā.

ñāṇ’ aggi: see pahīna.

N. *ñāta*.

(a) *ñāta tulita tiritā vibhūta vibhāvita*.

ad : *dittha, adittha, ditṭha-dhamma, saṅkhāta-dhamma, vidita*.

(b) *jānitvā tulayitvā . . . (~ a)*.

ad : *aññāya, abhiññāya, ñatvā*.

(c) *paccavekkhantam tulayantam . . . (~ a)*.

ad : *avekkhanto*.

(d) *passitvā tulayitvā . . . (~ a)*.

ad : *daṭṭhum, disvā*.

(e) *viditam katvā tulayitvā . . . (~ a)*.

ad : *viditvā*.

NB. *ñāṇa dassana tulana . . . (~ a) see pucchā*.

267. *ñatvā, 1115*.

see ñāta (b).

N. *ñāti gotta mitta sippa : ad bandhu*.

—*byasana* : *see byasana*.

—*vitakka* : *see takka-vaḍḍhana*.

ṭhāne (vāse+) 40.

*ṭhita, *1017*.

268. *daṃsā, 52 (+sirimsapa)*.

vuccanti piṅgala-makkhikā.

NB. *daṃsa-makasa-vāt' ātapa-sirimsapa¹-samphas-sanā² ad kamaguṇā, dukkha, ruppanti*.

¹ *sarisabba B^r ad dukkha ; °sappa T ad ruppanti*.

² *samphassa T ad ruppanti*.

269. *takka-vaḍḍhana, 1084*.

(a) *vitakka-vaḍḍhanam, saṅkappa-vaḍḍhanam*.

(b) *kāma-vitakka-vaḍḍhanam, byāpāda-vitakka-vaḍḍhanam (vihimsā°, ñāti°, janapada°¹, amarā°^{2,3}, par' anuddayatā-patisamyutta°, lābha-sakkāra-siloka-patisaññuta°, anavaññatti-paṭisaññuta°)*.

¹ *om. S^c ad vitakka*.

² *aparā S^c*.

³ *om. T ad vitakka*.

id. p. (b) ad vitakka.

N. takka-hetu . . . *ad* itihītihaṃ, dhamma.

270. *tacchaṃ*, **1096** (yathā-).

vuccati amataṃ nibbānaṃ=.

cp. tathaṃ, bhūtaṃ.

271. *taṇhā*, **1068, 1082, 1085** [1088], **1109, 1123.**

see next N: *Pattern I. a.*

cp. vīta-taṇho (I *always preceding*) taṇhā-dutiyo,

taṇhā-nadī: *ad* jappā, taṇhā-salla: *ad* mahesi.

N. *taṇhā*.

Pattern I (taṇhā-pattern).

(a) taṇhā ti: rūpa taṇhā . . . (*etc.*: rūpa C).

(b) Sā taṇhā [Buddhassa Bhagavato] pahīnā⁼², tasmā
[Buddho] x.

ad: ādāna-taṇha, taṇhakkhaya, taṇhacchida, du-
tiya, parinīṇā, vivaṭacchada.

Pattern II (jappā-pattern).

1. [jappā] [: x] vuccati taṇhā:

yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho

nandi nandi-rāgo cittassa sārāgo

icchā mucchā ajjhosānaṃ

gedho paligedho saṅgo paṅko

ejā māyā janikā saṃjānanī

sibbani [sibbini MN] jālini saritā

visattikā sattā¹ visatā

āyūhanā² dutiyā paṇidhi bhavanetti

vanam vanatho santhavo sineho

apekkhā paṭibaddhā³ āsā

āsimsanā āsimsitattam

rūp' āsā sadd' āsā (. . . *etc.*: rūpa D)

lābh' āsā (dhan'-, putt'-, jīvit'-)

jappā pa^o abhi^o jappanā⁴ jappāyanā⁵

jappitattam loluppā loluppana [*om.* MN] loluppā-
yanā

loluppāyitattam mucchañci⁶-katā

asādhū-kammata⁷ adhamma-rāgo

visama-rāgo visama⁸-lobho

nikantikā [nikanti MN] nikāmanā⁹

patthanā pīhanā sampatthanā
 kāma-taṇhā (bhava° vibhava°)
 rūpa-taṇhā (arūpa° nirodha°)
 rūpa-taṇhā (. . . etc. : rūpa C)
 ogho yogo gantho upādānaṃ
 āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ chadanaṃ
 bandhanaṃ upakkilesa anusayo
 pariyutthānaṃ latā vevicchaṃ
 dukkha-mūlaṃ⁸ (°nidānaṃ⁹, °ppabhavo)
 Māra-pāso . . . (etc., see Māra-vāsa)
 taṇhā-nadī (-°jālaṃ, °gaddulaṃ¹⁰, °samuddo)
 abhijjhā lobho akusala-mūlaṃ
 ayaṃ vuccati [jappā] [: x].

2. so [x] pahīno=
 tasmā [Buddho] an-[x].

¹ suttaṃ Br MN; sottaṃ T.

² -ī T, MN.

³ -bandhu Sc; bandhā MN.

⁴ om. T.

⁵ T only; pajappanā MN.

⁶ pucchiñci° Br; pupañci° Sc.

⁷ -kappanā 38; sādhu° MN.

⁸ om. Br Sc.

⁹ kāmagatā 38.

¹⁰ gaddalaṃ T, MN.

id. p. (1) *and* (2) : *ad* aneja, alola, kāmā, nippipāsa⁹
 nillolupa.

(1) *and modified conclusion* (2) :

(a) [x] -pahānaṃ = : *ad* anādāna, nibbāna.

(b) yass' esā taṇhā pahīnā =

so vuccati [au-] [x] : *ad* nirāsa, sibbani.

(1) *only* : *ad* apekkhā, gedha, nandī, nirāsasa,
 rāga, visattikā. *Also* = Dhs. 1059 = Vbh. 361.

Pattern III (lepo-pattern).

[lepā ti] : dve [lepā] : taṇhā-[lepo] ca, diṭṭhi-[lepo]
 ca.

1. (a) Katamo taṇhā-[lepo] ?

yāvataṃ taṇhā saṅkhātēna sīma-kataṃ (odhi°, pari-
 yanta°) pariggahitaṃ mamāyitaṃ “ idaṃ mama,
 etaṃ mama, ettakaṃ mama, ettāvataṃ mama ”

A.—[rūpā saddā (. . . etc.: rūpa E 1-5), attha-
raṇā pāpuraṇā.

B. (a) dāsi-dāsā, ajeḷakā, kukkuta-sūkarā, hatthi-gav'
āssa-valavā,

(b) khettaṃ vatthum hiraññaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ gāma-
nigama-nagara¹-janapadā¹,

(c) rāja-dhāniyā raṭṭhañ ca janapado ca koso ca
kotth' āgārañ ca,] A. B.

(d) kevalaṇ ca² mahāpaṭhavim tanhā-vasena mamā-
yati;

yāvatā aṭṭha-vīsatiṃ⁴ tanhā vicaritā³: ayam
tanhā-[lepo].

(b) Katamo diṭṭhi-[lepo] ?

vīsati-vatthukā sakkāya-diṭṭhi.

[dasa-vatthukā micchā-diṭṭhi]⁵

dasa-vatthukā antagāhikā-diṭṭhi

yā evarūpā

C. [diṭṭhi, diṭṭhi-gataṃ (°gahanaṃ, °kantāro, °visū-
kāyikaṃ, °vipphanditaṃ, °saññojanaṃ); gāho
patitṭhāho⁶ abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo⁷
micchāpatho micchattaṃ titth' āyatanam; vipa-
riyesa-gāho (viparīta°, vipallāsa°, micchā°)
āyathāvakaṣṣim yathāvakanti-gāho

yāvatā⁸ dvāsatiṭṭhi⁸ diṭṭhi⁸-gatāni:] C ayaṃ diṭṭhi-
[lepo].

¹ om. Br 1039, 1042; om. Sc 1039, 36; om. T 42.

² Pi Br.

³ viparittā T.

⁴ aṭṭhasatiṃ MSS.

⁵ om. Br 1042.

⁶ paṭiggāho Sc T ad aṭṭānudiṭṭhi.

⁷ kummaggo Br T.

⁸ te satṭhi Sc 55; dvāsadiṭṭhiṭhi Br 1042; te sadiṭṭhiṭhi
Sc 1042.

2. [tassa] tanhā-[x] pahīnā

diṭṭhi-[x] paṭinissatṭhā

tanhā-[x] pahīnattā, diṭṭhi-[x] paṭinissatṭhattā

[tasinā . . .].

id. p. A : *ad* kāmā.

B : *ad* gihibandhanāni; Bb : *ad* gahatṭha.

C : *ad* att' ānuditṭhi; *also* = Dhs. 381.

(1) and (2) : *ad* alippamāno, asajjamāno, kappañjaha, sineha.

(1) : *ad* nivesana.

(1) and different conclusion : *ad* nissaya, māmatta.

IV. (visattikā-pattern).

(a) [so] rūpe [na sajjati] sadde . . . (*etc.* : rūpa D, 1-5),

(b) kule gaṇe āvāse,

(c) lābhe yase pasamsāya sukhe,

(d) cīvara=,

(e) kāma-dhātuyā . . . (*etc.* : see dhātu),

[na sajjati . . .] [nikkhanto . . . *etc.* : see virato].

id. p. a-e : *ad* nissaya (: for asita, anissita);

ad alippamāno, asajjamāno, nirāsamso.

a-d : *ad* vimutta.

b-d : *ad* kule kule; ruppanti.

V. Sequences with tanhā :

(a)	(b)		
tanhā	tanhā		
kilesa	diṭṭhi		
samyoga	kilesa	(c)	(d)
vipāka	duccarita	māna	kamma
duccarita	avijjā	kāma	duccarita
<i>ad.</i> paripphand°	chadana	iñjita	upadhi
	sotā		

VI. Tanhā~Diṭṭhi : [tanhā-*x* diṭṭhi-*x*].

kappa (*sub* pañña-kappī); jāla, nivesana, missāya, māmatta, lepa, °vasena (*sub* uggahita, gahessasi), sajjana, santhava, sineha.

VII. Synonyms for tanhā :

ādānam, ejā, gedho, jappā, nandi, nivesanam, pipāsā, lepo, loluppā, vāna, visattikā, sibbani.

272. *tanhakkhaya*, 1070, 1137, 70.

tanhā ti (: I, a).

Rāga-kkhaya (dosa°, moha°),
gati-kkhaya . . . (etc.: see gati sub dhātu).

273. *taṇhacchida*, *1021, 1101.

taṇhā ti (: I, a).

Sā taṇhā Buddhassa Bhagavato chinnā=:
tasmā Buddho taṇhacchido.

274. *tattha*, *1031, 1071, 1079, 1085, 1115 (q.v.).

sakkāya-diṭṭhiya=(: diṭṭhi).

275. *tatthaṃ*, 1115.

tacchaṃ bhūtaṃ yāthavaṃ aviparītaṃ.
cp. tacchaṃ.

tathā, 1052.

276. *Tathāgata*, *1031, 1114.

vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā:*

(a) Atītaṃ ce pi Cunda hoti abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ anatthasamhitam¹, na taṃ Tathāgato byākaroti. Atītaṃ ce pi C. hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ² anatthasamhitam¹, tam³ pi³ T. na byākaroti. Atītaṃ ce pi C. hoti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasamhitam¹; tatra kālaññū T. hoti tassa pañhassa veyyākaraṇāya.

(b) Anāgataṃ ce pi . . . pe . . . (as a).

(c) Paccuppannaṃ ce pi . . . (as a).

(d) Iti kho Cunda atīt' ānāgata-paccuppannesu dhammesu Tathāgato kāla-vādī (bhūta°, attīta°, dhamma°, vinaya°), tasmā Tathāgato ti vuccati.

(e) Yaṃ kho Cunda sadevakassa lokassa . . . (etc., see devamanussa-loka) diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicāritaṃ manasā: sabbaṃ taṃ Tathāgatenā abhisambuddhaṃ: tasmā Tathāgato ti vuccati.

(f) Yaṃ ca⁴ Cunda rattim⁵ Tathāgato anuttaram sammasambodhiṃ abhisambujjhati, yaṃ ca rattim anupādisesāya nibbāna-dhātuyā parinibbāyati, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare bhāsati lapayati [lapati D] niddisati⁶: sabbaṃ taṃ tath' eva hoti no añña-thā:

tasmā Tathāgato ti vuccati.

- (g) Yathā-vādī Cunda Tathāgato tathā-kārī³,
 yathā-kārī tathā-vādī;
 iti yathā-vādī tathā-kārī
 yathā-kārī tathā-vādī:
 tasmā Tathāgato ti vuccati.
 (h) sadevake Cunda loke . . . (etc. : devamanussa°)
 Tathāgato abhibhū= :
 tasmā Tathāgato ti vuccati.

¹ ñh and ññ Sc.

² g° Sc twice.

³ om. Sc.

⁴ Canda Sc.

⁵ n' atthi inserts Sc.

⁶ nindiyati Sc.

* D. III, 134.

cp. atītam, care, deva, muni

Tathāgata-balāni : see Bhagavā.

277. tathāvidha, 1073, 1113.

tādisa taṃ-saṅghita¹ tappakāra tappatibhāga

and : { 1073 : ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ uppanna.
 { 1113 : ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpatti-lābha.

¹ tassanṅghita T; tassatṭhita Sc.

cp. kīdisa.

278. taṃ :

(a) taṃ 1037 : paññā ca satī ca nāma-rūpaṃ ca.

(b) taṃ, 1050 : dukkhassa mūlaṃ.

(c) taṃ, 1052, 1090 : yaṃ pucchāmi.

(d) taṃ, 40 : dhammaṃ.

taṃ=vaco, 1054, 1067, 1110 (see No. 553).

(e) tassa, 1041, 1087 : arahato khīṇāsavassa.
 1032 : lokassa.

(f) taṃhā, 1138 : Buddhamaṃhā.

(g) te, 1045, 1046, 1047 : yaññayājaka.

(h) te, 1079 : diṭṭhigatikā.

te ce, 1081 : diṭṭhigatike.

(i) tesam, 1102 : khattiyānaṃ.

te cā pi, 1058 : khattiyā.

- (k) tesam, 1127: solasannaṃ pārāyik° brāhmaṇ° te,
1128: solasa pārāyik° brāhmaṇā.
(l) tesam, 1038: saṅkhāta-dhammānaṃ.

279. *tasmā*, 1051, 1104, 1121, Ps. 1130.

taṃ kāraṇā¹ taṃ hetu tappaccayā tannidānā¹
[evam ādinavaṃ sampassamāno in 1051, 1104,
1121].

¹ °am S^c throughout.

id. p. 1-3 *ad* kissa hetu; *cp.* mūla.

N. *tad* . . . *in*: taccarito tabbahulo taggaruko tanninno
tappono tappabhāro tadādhimutto tadādhigateyyo.

id. p.: *ad* appamatta, pasuta, bhūripaññaṇo, vi
mutta, yājayogā; (*from* tanninno:) *ad* adhimutta,
nata.

280. *taṃ*=*tvam*:

(a) tan, 1043, 1049; te, 1099: tuyhaṃ.

(b) tvam, *1029, 1058, 1085, 1092 [1146].

Bhagavantam bhaṇati.

(c) tuvaṃ [1064], 1102 [1121].

Bhagavantam bhaṇati.

281. { *tamanudo*, 1136.
 tamonudo, 1133.

Bhagavā rāga-tamaṃ dosa-tamaṃ . . . (rāga=),
andha-karaṇaṃ (acakkhu°, aññaṇa°) pañña-ni-
rodhikaṃ vighāta-pakkhikaṃ anibbāna-samvat-
tanikaṃ nudi panudi pajahi=.

N. *tayo* (*etc.*).

(a) t° antā: s. ubhanta; t° devā; t° paṭibhānavā;
t° pariññāyo; t° yāmā, t° vayo-kkhandhā: *see*
sadā; t° lokā (*etc.*: *up to* 12].

(b) tatiyo: s. dutiyo; *1001.

(c) tividha duccharita (kāya°, vacī°, mano°): s. daṇḍa,
muni; tividhena māno (*etc.*: *up to* 10].

- (d) *tisso sikkhāyo* : s. *sikkhā and sekhā*.
tisso pucchā.
 (e) *tīṇi nikkūhana-vatthūni*; t° *nidānāni* : s. *mūladas-sāvī*; t° *moneyyāni* : s. *muni*.
 (f) *tiṇṇaṃ*, *1019; t° *vedānaṃ pāragū* : s. *brāhmaṇā*;
 t° *sammukhi-bhāvā saddho* : s. *nikkuho C*.
 (g) *tiḥ' ākārehi* [*etc. : up to 8*] *musāvāda* : s. *musā*.

282. *tar°*.

- (a) *tarassu*, 1070.
 (b) **tare and tareyya*, 1053 [1054, 1066, 1067], 1069
 [1085], [1119]; *and* : *tareyyāsi (ad maccutaro)*.
 (c) *taresi*, 1064.
 (d) *tārituṃ*, 1069.
 : *all ~ (e), q.v.*
 (e) *atāri*, 1047, 1048, 1059.
uttari¹ patari¹ samatikkami vītivatti [. . . *pe . . .*]²
[see (f)].

¹ *uttāri pattāri* Sc 1060.² *om. MSS.*

id. p. vitaranti.

- (f) *atarimsu*, 1046, 1047.

and : *ataru(m)*, 1045; (*usually* : *jātijaraṃ (na) atarimsu*. 1059 : *oghaṃ . . .*).

[*uttarimsu patarimsu samatikkamimsu vītivattimsu*.]

(:=(e) *jāti-jarā-maraṇaṃ nikkhantā nissatā¹ atikkantā sam° vītivattā*; *anto te jāti-jarāmarāṇehi parivattanti*, *anto saṃsārapathe parivattanti² jātiyā anugatā . . . (etc. : see jarā, No. 254)*.

NB. tiṇṇa, see No. 284.

¹ *nissitā* Sc.² *sampari°* Sc 1081.

tasita, *980, *1014.

N. *tāṇa lena saraṇa abhaya* (+*accuta amata nibbāna in santipada*): *ad kheṇa, nibbānapada, pāraṃ, vedagū, santipada; cp. atāna. dīpa.*

283. *tiṭṭh*°.

(a) *tiṭṭhe*, 1055, 1073.

tiṭṭheyya.

tiṭṭheyya, 1072.

satṭhi-kappa-sahassāni.

(b) *tiṭṭhe nu*, 1071.

see kacci ssu.

(c) [*tiṭṭhatam*, 1092].

tiṭṭhantam, 1114 (+*enam jānāti*).

I. Bhagavā idhaṭṭhañ ñeva jānāti:

(a) “Kammā ’bhisañkhāra-vasena ayaṃ puggalo kāyassa bheda= [nirayaṃ] uppajjissati”¹ ti.

(b) Bhagavā . . . (*as a*) . . . puggalo . . . *tiracchānayaṇim*°, *pittivisaṃyam*°, *manussesu*°, *sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjissati*¹.

II. Vuttaṃ h’ etaṃ Bhagavatā:

(a) Idha paṇ’ āhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasa ceto-paricca pajānāmi: tathā ’yaṃ puggalo paṭipanno, tathā ca iriyati, tañ ca maggaṃ samārūlo, yathā kāyassa bheda= [nirayaṃ]. . . .

(b) Idha paṇ’ āhaṃ Sāriputta . . . (*as a*) . . . *yathā kāyassa bheda= [tiracchānayaṇim*°, *pittivisaṃyam*°, *manussesu*°, *sugatiṃ*°] uppajjissati¹.

(c) Idha paṇ’ āhaṃ S . . . (*as a*) . . . *yathā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ ceto-vimuttiṃ (paññā°) diṭṭh’ eva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati*.

¹ *upa*° B^r T.

284. *tiṇṇa*, 1087, 1088 [1089] *and in cpd.*: *ogha*°, 1082, 1101, 1145.

*otiṇṇa*¹ *niṭṭiṇṇa atikkanta sam*° *vītivatta*.

¹ *uttiṇṇa B^r throughout*; S^c 1088, 1101.

tiṇṇa, 1059.

kām’ oghaṃ=tiṇṇo, saṃsārapathaṃ tiṇṇa=.

A. So *vuṭṭhavā so ciṇṇa-carāṇo*]¹ *gataddho gatadiso*²

gata-koṭiyo pālita-brahmacariyo uttamaditt¹hi-
patto.

B. Bhāvita-maggo . . . (etc. : bhāvitatto A 2) . . .
• sacchikatam.

C. (a) So ukkhitta-paligho saṅkiṇṇa³-parikkho abbulhesiko
niraggalo⁴ ariyo pannadhajo pannabhāro viṣaṇ-
yutto; (b) pañc' aṅga-vippahīno cha¹ aṅga-
samannāgato eko-rakkho catur-āpasseno⁵; (c) pa-
nuṇṇa-pacceka-sacco samavaya-saṭṭhesano anā-
vila-saṅkappo passaddha⁶-kāya-saṅkhāro suvi-
mutta-citto (°pañño) kevali-vusitavā uttama-
puriso parama-puriso parama-pattippatto⁷.

- D. (a) So n' eva ācināti, na apacināti, na apacinitvā ṭhito⁸
n' eva pajahati, na upādiyati pajahitvā ṭhito;
(b) n' eva visineti⁹ na ussineti¹⁰, visinitvā¹¹ ṭhito n'
eva vidhūpeti, na sandhūpeti vidhūpetvā¹² ṭhito;
asekhena sīla-kkhandhena samannāgatattā ṭhito,
asekhena samādhi° . . . (etc. : sīla-kkhandha¹³=)
samanāgatattā ṭhito;
(c) [sabbam sampariyādayitvā¹⁴ ṭhito]⁸; evaṃ¹⁵ sam-
atikkamitvā ṭhito, [kilesaggi¹⁶-pariyādayitvā
ṭhito, aparigamanattāya ṭhito, kaṭam samādāya
ṭhito],⁸ vimutti-paṭisevanattāya ṭhito;
(d) [mettāya pārisuddhiyā ṭhito]¹³ (karuṇāya° . . . ,
muditāya° . . .¹³ upekkhāya° . . .¹³) accanta¹⁷-
pārisuddhiyā ṭhito vimuttattā ṭhito santa-citta-
tāya¹⁸ ṭhito;
(e) Khandha-dhātu-āyatana-pariyante ṭhito¹⁹, gati-pari-
yante ṭhito . . . (etc. : gati=sub dhātu), antima-
bhava²⁰ ṭhito, [antima-samussaye ṭhito]²¹, anti-
ma-deha-dharo, arahā.
(f) “ Tesam²² c' āyam²³ pacchimako²⁴
[carimo `yaṇ samussayo²⁵]*.
jāti-maraṇa-samsāro
n' atthi tesam²⁶ punabbhavo.”†

¹ “so vuccati pāpa-citta-carano” (!) Sc ad pāram.

² tāriso (for gadiso) Sc; gadiso Br.

³ -tiṇṇa Sc.

- ⁴ niraggalho S^c. ⁵ catupasseno S^c.
⁶ pasuddha S^c. ⁷ parappattito S^c, paramatta-paṭipatto B^r.
⁸ om. B^r. ⁹ vicinioti (°āti) S^c; samsibbati B^r.
¹⁰ uccinoti S^c. ¹¹ vicinetvā B^r S^c.
¹² saṅṭhapetvā S^c, dhūpetvā T. ¹³ om. S^c.
¹⁴ sampaticādayitvā S^c, paṭipādayitvā T. ¹⁵ vajjam B^r.
¹⁶ kiles-anta S^c. ¹⁷ atammayatāya B^r, amanāya S^c.
¹⁸ santapittā (for santacitatā) S^c, santussitattā B^r.
¹⁹ “ antima-samussaye t̥hito, antima-deha-pariyante t̥hito ” : B^r *ins. by mistake*.
²⁰ vaye B^r S^c 1038. ²¹ om. S^c *ad* 1038.
²² “ tass’ āyam ” *ad* tiṇṇo.
²³ yāyam B^r 1038; sāyam S^c 1038; cāpaṃ T 1038; yass’ āyam T 70; yo ’yam S^c 70.
²⁴ “ bhavo ” *added here by T ad* 1059 *and* 70.
²⁵ samuccayo S^c 70; T 1038.
²⁶ “ tassa ” *ad* tiṇṇo; n’ esam B^r T 1038.
 * “ v’ āyañ carimako purimāya samussayo ” S^c 70.
 † Th. 1, 202.

id. p. A-D : *ad* āsīna, oghatiṇṇa (*not in* T), pāraṃ C, pāragū, vusīmato; C^a : M. I, 139=A. III. 84.
De.† : *ad* saṅkhāta-dhammā (1038, 70).

285. *Tissa-Metteyya*, *1006, 1040, 1124.

see Ajita.

286. *teṇṇ tejasā*, 1097.

tejena samannāgato.

Todeyya, *1007, 1088-1091, 1125.

287. *toya*, 71.

vuccati udakam.

288. *tos*° : (a) °ita, 1128 } vi° pasād° (attamanā katā.
 (b) °esi, 1127 } ārādh° } attamane akāsi.

289. *thāma-bal’ ūpapanno*, 68.

[so paccekasambuddho] thāmena ca balena ca viri-
 yena ca parakkamena ca paññāya¹ upeto hoti
 . . . (*etc.* : upeto=).

N. thāma, bala, viriya : *ad* samihāmi.

thāmavā : *ad* araddha-viriyo.

290. *thīnaṃ*, 1106.

sā¹ cittassa akalyānatā² akammaññatā oliyanā
sallīyanā līnaṃ liyanā liyitattam thīnaṃ thīyanā
thīyitattam.

¹ yā MSS.

² akalyatā Dhs.

id. p. Dhs. 1156, *cp.* Nett. 86.

291. *thomenti*, 1046.

thomayanti—yaññaṃ vā thomenti (phalaṃ^o, dak-
khiṇeyyaṃ^o . . .).

1. (a) Kathaṃ yaññaṃ thomenti ?

“Suci-dinnam, manāpa-dinnam (paṇīta^o, kālena^{o1},
kappiyam^o, viceyyam^o, anavajjam^o, abhinham^o)
dadam cittam pāsāditam” ti.

(b) thomenti kittanti vaṇṇanti pasamsanti²: evaṃ
yaññaṃ thomenti.

2. (a) Kathaṃ phalaṃ thomenti ?

Ito nidānaṃ rūpa-paṭilabho bhavissati . . . pe . . .
(: see āsiṃsanti).

thomenti=(: I b):

evaṃ phalaṃ thomenti.

3. (a) Kathaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ thomenti ?

Dakkhiṇeyyā jātisampannā . . . (*etc.*: see brāh-
maṇā) vīta-rāgā vā rāga-vinayāya vā paṭipannā
(vīta-dosā~; vīta-mohā~), saddhā-sampannā,
sīla-sampannā . . . (*etc.*: sīlakkhandha) thomen-
ti=(: I b):

evaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ thomenti.

¹ om. Sc.

² pasāsanti Br.

cp. pasamsāma yañña.

Dakkhiṇāpatha, *976.

292. a. *datthum*, 1098.

passitvā tulayitvā . . . (*etc.*: ñāta=).

- b. { *disvā*, *981, *986, *999, 48, 50, 51.
 disvāna, *1017, 1121.

same as a.

NB. *adakkhi* etc., see *passati*.

daḍḍham, 62.

293. *daṇḍa*, 35.

tayo daṇḍā: kāya-daṇḍo ca (*vacī°*, *mano°*),

tividham kāya-duccaritam kāya-daṇḍo

catubbidham vacī°~

tividdham mano°~.

cp. bhayaṃ.

N. *daṇḍa-sattha-parāmasano*: see *vidhumo*.

294. *daḷha-nikkamo*, 68.

[so *paccekasambuddho*] *daḷha-samādāmo ahoṣi ku-*
salesu dhammesu, avatṭhita-samādāmo kāya-su-
carite (*vacī°*, *mano°*), *dāna-saṃvibhāge sīla-*
samādāne uposath' ūpavāse metteyyatāya pet-
teyyatāya sāmāññatāya brāhmaññatāya kule-
jetṭh' āpacāyikāya aññatar' aññataresu adhiku-
salesu dhammesu.

N. *dasa*: *das' ākārehi vidhumo, suññato*; *dasa upadhi*;
kasina-samāpattiyo, Tathāgata-balāni (see *Bha-*
gavā); *disā*; *dasapadā*: see *khiddā*; *dasa-*
vatthukā micchādītṭhi: see *pāpa*; *dasa saññā-*
bhavā: see *Bhagavā*; *dasa-vidhena māno*.

dassaṇa, *989.

N. *dassaṇa-saṃsagga*: s. *saṃsagga*.

dassāvi: *mūla°*; *anāvarāṇa°*.

daṭṭhā-bali, 72.

295. *dārā*, 38, 60.

vuccati bhariyā.

N. *dāsī dāsa*: see *kāma*, *āsimsamāna*, *lepa*.

296. *dīja*, 1134.

vuccati pakkhi. *Kimkāraṇā dijo vuccati pakkhi?*
dvikhattum jāyati dijo: mātu-kucchimhā ca aṇḍa-
kosamhā ca. Tam kāraṇā dijo vuccati pakkhi.

297. (*ditṭha-dhamma*, 1087.

ditṭhe dhamme, 1053.

(1) *ñāte dhamme* . . . (*etc.* : *ñāta* =)

sabbe saṅkhārā = *ditṭhe dhamme ñāte* = *dhamme* :
evam pi ditṭhe dhamme.

(2) *Atha vā* : *dukkhe ditṭhe dhamme dukkhaṃ* [*kath-*
ayissāmi] *samudaye ditṭhe dhamme samudayaṃ*
[*kathayissāmi*] . . . (*magge*° ~ *nirodhe*° ~)
evam pi d° *dh*°.

(3) *Atha vā* : *ditṭhe dhamme sandiṭṭhikaṃ* = :
evam pi d° *dh*°.

NB. *v.* 1087 *has* § 1 *only*.

cp. *ditṭha-dhammika ad attha*.

298. *ditṭha-suta-muta-viññāta*, 1086 [1122].

ditthan ti cakkhuno ditṭhaṃ,

sutan ti sotena sutam,

mutan ti ghānena ghāyitaṃ, *jivhāya sāyitaṃ*, *kā-*
yena phutṭhaṃ,

viññātan ti manasā viññātaṃ.

NB. *ditṭha-suta only* : 1079.

ditṭha-suta-muta : 1082.

cp. *Tathāgata* ; *visattikā* ; *diṭṭhiyā sutiya* *ñānena*.

299. *diṭṭhi*, 1117 (: *ditthim te n' abhijānāti loke*).

(1) *diṭṭhi*, (2) *khanti*, (3) *ruci*, (4) *laddhi*, (5) *aj-*
jhāsaya, (6) *adhippāya* [*loko na jānāti* : *ayaṃ*
evam-diṭṭhiko . . . (*as above*) . . . *evam adhip-*
pāyo].

id. p. 1-3 *ad musā* ; 1-4 : *tattha* ; 1-6 : *v.* 1084.

cp. *idha, combinations with taṇhā see taṇhā VI*.

N. *diṭṭhi*-°*gatam etc.* : *see lepa*.

°*nijjhāna* : *see itihītiham*.

°*byasana* : *see dukkha I*.

°*saṅghāta* : *see mahesi*.

°*samsandana* : *see pucchā*.

cp. *attānudiṭṭhi* ; *sakkāya-diṭṭhi* (*s. vedagū*) ; *sam-*
mā-diṭṭhi (*s. magga*).

300. *diṭṭhiyā sutiṭṭhā nānena*, 1078.

diṭṭhi-suddhiyā.

301. *diṭṭhi-visūkāni*, 55.

vuccanti vīsati-vatṭhukā . . . (etc.: attānudiṭṭhi
and lepo II) . . . dvāsatṭhi diṭṭhigatāni:

imāni diṭṭhi-visūkāni.

dīpa-d-uttama, *995, *998.

divase, *983.

302. *disā* [1122] [: dasa] 1143 [: yaṃ yaṃ disaṃ].

(1) puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ, (2) pacchimaṃ vā di-
saṃ, (3) dakkhiṇaṃ^o~, (4) uttaraṃ¹o~.

¹ uttamaṃ passim.

NB. Order 1-4 also ad v. 42 in T (cātuddiso), and
dukkha III.

1, 3, 2, 4 ad v. 42 in S^c.

1, 2, 4, 3 ad anavassuto, vātā, saṅkhā;
disā and anudisā (or vidisā): ad cātuddiso
+hetṭhimā and uparimā: ad anavassuto and
cātuddiso.

303. *ḍīpa*, 1092, 1094 [1145: dīpā dīpaṃ upallavim; q.v.].
tāṇaṃ lenaṃ saraṇaṃ¹ gati-parāyaṇaṃ².

¹ om. Br 1092.

² gatiṃ-p^o Br S^c 1092; gati-Br S^c 1094.

304. *dukkhaṃ* (I.), 1033, 1049 (: dukkhā), 1050, 1133 (: sab-
ba-dukkha-ppahīno) [61¹ see appassādo].

A. jāti=(1-5) dukkhaṃ; nerayikaṃ dukkhaṃ (tirac-
chānayaṇikaṃ^o, pitti-visayikaṃ^o, mānusaṃ^o);
gabbhe-okkanti-mūlakaṃ d^o, gabbhe-ṭṭhiti¹-mū-
lakaṃ d^o, gabbhā-vutṭhāna-mūlakaṃ d^o, jātassa
upanibandhakaṃ² d^o, jātassa parādheyyakaṃ
d^o, att³-ūpakkama-d^o, par⁴-ūpakkama-d^o, duk-
kha³-d^o, saṅkhāra⁴-d^o, vipariṇāma-d^o.

B. Cakkhu-rogo . . . (etc.: rūpa D); sīsa-rogo, kaṇṇa-
rogo, mukha-rogo, danta-rogo; kāso sāso pināso

ḍaho jaro kucchi-rogo mucchā pakkhandikā sūlā
visūcikā kuṭṭham gaṇḍo kilāso soso apamāro
daddu kaṇḍu-kacchu rakhasā vitacchikā lohita-
pittam madhu-meho aṃsā-pilakā bhagandalā.

C. Pitta-samutṭhānā ābādhā (semha^{°-5}, vāta^{°-}), san-
nipātikā⁵ ābādhā, utu-pariṇāmajā⁶ ā[°], visama-
parihārajā ā[°], opakkanikā ā[°], kamma-vipā-
kajā ā[°].

D. Sītam-unham, jighaccha-pipāsā⁷, uccāra-passāvo;
daṃsa=[°]samphassana⁸-dukkham.

E. Mātu-maraṇam dukkham (pitu^{°-}, bhātu^{°-}, bha-
gini^{°-9}, putta^{°-9}, dhītu^{°-}).

F. Ñāti-byasana-dukkham (bhoga^{°-10}, roga^{°-11}, sila^{°-},
diṭṭhi^{°-}).

G. Yesam dhammānam ādito samudāgamanam paññā-
yati atthaṅgamato¹² nirodho paññāyati:

kamma-sannissito vipāko
vipāka-sannissitam kammam,
nāma-sannissitam rūpam
rūpa-sannissitam nāmam;

H. jātiyā anugataṃ . . . (etc.: see jarā),

dukkhe patitṭhitam atānam=.

Idam vuccati dukkham [:ime vuccanti dukkhā
1049].

¹ *vasita* Br. ² *paṭibandh*° Br Sc 1049; *jātass'* upa° T.

³ *om.* Br.

⁴ *samsāra* Sc 1146.

⁵ *om.* Br 1049.

⁶ *om.* Sc 1049.

⁷ *vipāsā* Br 1033, 1049.

⁸ *samphassam* Br.

⁹ *om.* T 1146.

¹⁰ *om.* Sc 1033, *om.* Br Sc 1049.

¹¹ *om.* Sc 1033.

¹² *aṭṭhaṅgika-maggo* Sc 1049.

id. p. A-H *ad* paripphandamāna, santāpa.

A-F *ad* sabbadukkha-ppahīno (: +pahīna=
tasmā Buddhō s-d-p°).

B-D *ad* parissayā: *also* at A. V, 110.

E *ad* piya (as mātā etc.), with addition of
“mitto, amacco ñāti, sālohitā”; and *ad*
Bhagavā (=piya *except* putta and dhītu).

(304) *dukkham* (II.): 1051, 1056, 1057, 1058.

(a) *jāti*=*dukkham* (1-5) *only* ("pe" to be understood?).

N. (b) *dukkham pariññātam* *ad* *kukkucca, diṭṭhe*
samudayo [kilesa] pahīno *dharmme, bhāvitatto*
maggo bhāvito *[with kilesa for samu-*
nirodho sacchikato *dayo:], appamatta,*
pāragū.

Similarly: *dukkha, dukkha-samudaya, dukkha-*
nirodha, dukkha-nirōdha-gāminī paṭipadā: in
full ad saṅkhārā; as quotation only: ad aka-
ṅkha, avijjā.

N. (c) *dukkhato rogato . . . : ad kusala II.*

(304) *dukkham* (III.), 36 (*idam pahoti*).

A. *idh' ekacco kāyena duccaritam carati (vācāya°,*
manasā°): pāṇam pi hanati, adinnam pi ādiyati,
sandhim pi chindati, nillopan¹ [pi] harati, ekā-
gārikam pi karoti, paripanthe pi tiṭṭhati, paradā-
ram pi gacchati, musā pi bhaṇati.

B. *Tam enaṃ gahetvā rañño dassenti: "ayaṃ deva²*
coro āgu-cārī, imassa yaṃ icchasi taṃ daṇḍam
paṇehī" ti.

(1) *Tam enaṃ rājā paribhāsati. So paribhāsa—*

(a) *[paccayā³ pi dukkha-domanassam paṭisamve-*
deti:

(β) *"Etaṃ bhayaṃ dukkha-domanassam kuto jā-*
taṃ⁴? Tassa senha-paccayā ca nandipac-
cayā ca rāga-paccayā ca nandi-rāga-paccayā
ca jātaṃ" ja

Ettakena pi rājā na tussati.*

(2) *Tam enaṃ rājā bandhāpeti andhu-bandhanena*
vā rajju-bandhanena vā (saṅkhalika°, latā°,
parikkhepa°, gāma°, nigama°-nagara°, raṭ-
ṭha°⁵, janapada-bandhanena vā), antamaso
savacaniyam pi karoti: "Na te labbhā ito nik-
khamitun ti." So bandhana-[paccayā pi . . .
etc.=1a].

Ettakena pi rājā na tussati.

- (3) †Tam enam rājā tassa dhanam āharāpesi satam vā sahasam vā. So dhanāhāra-[paccayā pi . . . etc.=1α].

Ettakena pi rājā na tussati]†.

- (4) Tam enam rājā tassa vividha-kamma-kāraṇam⁶ kārāpeti . . . (see vihaññamāne⁷) . . . asinā pi sīsam chindati, so kamma-karāṇa-[paccayā pi . . . etc.=1α].

Rājā imesam catunnam daḍḍānam⁵ issaro.

C. So sakena kammīna kāyassa bheda==[nirayaṃ up-pajjati].

Tam enam niraya-pālā⁸ pañcavidha-bandhanam⁵ nāma kāraṇam kārenti :

- (1) Tattam ayo-khīlam hatthe gamenti, tattam ayo-khīlam dutiye hatthe gamenti (pāde~, dutiye pāde~, majjhe urasmim~).

γ [So tattha dukkhā tippā kharā⁹ kaṭukā vedanā paṭisamvedeti¹⁰, na ca nāma¹¹ kālam karoti yāva na tam pāpa-kammam byanti hoti. Etam bhayam . . . (etc.=B 1β).

- (2) Tam enam niraya-pālā samvesitvā kuṭhārihi¹² tacchanti. Tam enam niraya-pālā uddham-pādam adhosiram ṭhapetvā¹³ vāsihi tacchanti.

- (3) Tam enam niraya-pālā rathe yojetvā ādittāya paṭhaviyā sampajjalitāya sañjoti-bhūtāya sārenti pi paccāsārenti pi.

- (4) Tam enam niraya-pālā mahantaṃ aṅgāra-pabbataṃ ādittam sampajjalitam sañjotibhūtaṃ āropenti oropenti pi.

- (5) Tam enam niraya-pālā uddham-pādam adhosiram gahetvā tattāya lohakumbhiyā pakkhipenti ādittāya sampajjalitāya sañjotibhūtāya. So tattha phenuddehakam paccati; so tattha phenuddehakam paccamāno sakim pi uddham gacchati sakim pi adho gacchati sakim pi tiriyaṃ gacchati.

So tattha dukkhā . . . (etc.=C 1γ).

D. Tam enam niraya-pālā niraye pakkipanti. So kho pana Mahā-nirayo.

- (1) catukaṇṇo catudvāro vibhatto bhāgasō mitto ayo-pākāra-pariyanto ayasā paṭikujjito; tassa ayomayā bhūmi jalitā tejasā-yuttā samantā yojana-sataṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati sabbadā.
- (2) Kadariyā tapanā ghorā accimanto durāsadā lomahaṃsana-rūpā bhismā paṭibhayā dukkhā. Puratthimāya ca bhittiyā acci-kkhandho samutṭhito dahanto¹⁴ pāpakammante pacchimāya paṭihaññati, pacchimāya ca bhittiyā . . . (etc.) puratthimāya paṭihaññati, dakkhiṇāya ca bhittiyā . . . uttarāya paṭihaññati, uttarāya ca bhittiyā . . . dakkhiṇāya paṭihaññati, hetṭhimato ca samutṭhito acci-kkhandho bhayānako¹⁵ dahanto pāpakammante chadanamhi paṭihaññati, chadanamhā ca samutṭhito acci-kkhandho bhayānako dahanto pāpakammante bhūmiyam paṭihaññati. Ayo-kapālaṃ ādittaṃ santattaṃ¹⁶ jalitaṃ¹⁶ yathā evaṃ Avici-nirayo hetṭhā upari passato.
- (3) Tattha sattā mahā-luddā mahā-kibbisa-kārino accanta-pāpakammantā paccante na ca miyyāre; jāta-vedasamo kāyo tesaṃ niraya-vāsinaṃ [passa kammānaṃ dalhattaṃ na bhasmā honti n' api masi]¹⁷.
- (4) Puratthimena pi¹⁸ dhāvanti tato⁵ dhāvanti⁵ pacchimato¹⁹ uttarena pi dhāvanti tato dhāvanti dakkhiṇaṃ: yaṃ⁵ yaṃ⁵ disaṃ pi dhāvanti taṃ taṃ dvāraṃ pithiyati.
[Abhinikkhamit' āsā te sattā pāmokkhaṃ gavesino]²⁰ na te tato nikkhamitum labhanti kamma-paccayā tesaṃ ca pāpakaṃ kammaṃ avi-pakkaṃ kataṃ bahun ti.
- (5) Etaṃ bhayaṃ . . . (etc.=B I β).

C^b. Yāni ca nerayikāni dukkhāni, yāni ca tiracchānayanikāni dukkhāni (pittivisayikāni~

mānusakā-ni²¹~): tāni kuto jātāni=: senha-
paccayā . . . (etc.=B 1 β).

¹ vilopam T.

² dve T.

³ parikamma-paccayā S^c.

⁴ om. S^c throughout.

⁵ om. S^c.

⁶ vividhāni kamma-kāraṇāni S^c; karaṇā MSS.

⁷ up to chindati 3rd sing., after that "karonti" throughout.

⁸ nirayamapālā S^c here.

⁹ om. T.

¹⁰ vedeti only, S^c throughout.

¹¹ tāva ad conclusion of 5.

¹² kuṭṭhāhirihi S^c kudhārihi T.

¹³ gahetvā T.

¹⁴ utṭhadahanto S^c here, udahanto infra.

¹⁵ carahanato S^c.

¹⁶ tattam pajjalitam S^c.

¹⁷ "tassa kasmā datṭham ranasmim vayoti manāpi" S^c.

¹⁸ pavidhāvanti S^c (v>p).

¹⁹ pacchato T.

²⁰ "api nikkhipitā āyapatta pokkharā vāsino" S^c.

²¹ manussikāni S^c.

Notes : * S^c inserts after B (1): ghara-bandhanena
vā antamaso sava[ca]niyam karoti na tena te
labbhā ito nikkhamitun ti, mocana-paccayā pi
. . . (=x) ettakena pi rājā na tussati ta bandhā
peti [of B (2), where continued].

† No. 3 is omitted by T; S^c has "so dhana-jāti-
paccayā pi. . .

id. p. ad C cp.: Pv. IV, 1, 7 sq.

D¹=Pv. I, 10, v. 13, 14; also MN p. 404,

C+D¹=A. I, 141=M. III, 183.

dukkhita, *984, *986.

N. duccaritam: (tividha-) kāya° (catubbidha) vaci°.

(tividha-) mano°: (sic ad daṇḍa).

ad: anāvila, kāmaguṇā, daṇḍa, pamāda,

dukkha III, parissayā, visenikatvā.

cp. kukkucam.

305. dutiya, 49.

A. [taṇhādutiyena]¹ taṇhā-dutiyo vā hoti puggala-
dutiyo vā.

1. Katham taṇhā-dutiyo hoti?

Tañhā ti: rūpa° . . . (=tañhā I a); yass' esā
 tañhā appahīnā, so vuccati tañhā-dutiyo
 "tañhādutiyo puriso dīghaṃ addhānaṃ saṃ-
 sāraṃ itthabbhāv'-aññathā-bhāvaṃ² saṃsāraṃ
 n' ātivattati" ti: evaṃ tañhā-dutiyo hoti

2 (a) Kathaṃ puggala-dutiyo hoti? Idh' ekacco

(b) na atta-hetu, na kāraṇa-hetu uddhato³ avūpa-
 santa-citto ekassa vā dutiyo hoti dvinnam vā
 tatiyo hoti tiṇṇam vā catuttho hoti. Tattha
 bahu-samphappalāpaṃ lapati⁴,

B. seyyath' idaṃ: Rāja-kathaṃ, cora-kathaṃ (mahā-
 matta°, senā°, bhaya°, yuddha°, anna°⁵, pāna°⁶,
 vattha°⁷, mālā°⁸, āñāti°, yāna°, gāma°, nigama°,
 nagara°, janapada°, itthi°, purisa°, sūra°, visik-
 khā°⁹, kumbhatthāna°, pubbapeta°^{10, 11}), loka-
 kkhāyikaṃ kathaṃ, samudda-kkhāyikaṃ k°,
 itibhav' ābhava-kathaṃ; iti vā⁶ katheti:

evaṃ puggala-dutiyo hoti.

¹ inserts T.

² itthabbhāv' aññabhābhāvaṃ T.

³ uda S° ad pādalo.

⁴ pa° S° here and ad pādalo (where T sal°).

⁵ ananta° S°.

⁶ om. S° here; om. S° T ad pādalo.

⁷ sayana inserts D.

⁸ gandha inserts D.

⁹ visikhā° D.

¹⁰ om. T.

¹¹ nānatta° inserts D.

id. p. A 2 b and B ad pādalo.

B=D. I, 7.

306. dubbala-thāma, 1144.

appa-thāma paritta-thāma.

dullabha. *998, 75.

duve, 48.

(see dve.)

dussāṅgaha, 43 (see pabbajita).

N. denti yajanti pariccajanti:

ad akappayimsa, appamatta, jūhanti.

Character of gifts: thomenti.

devyadhamma, *982.

307, a. *deva*, *1024, 1063.

tayo devā: sammuti¹-devā, upapatti°, visuddhi°.

A. (a) Katame sammuti-devā?

Sammuti-devā² vuccanti² rajāno ca rājā-kumāro ca
deviyo ca. Ime vuccanti sammuti-devā.

(b) Katame upapatti-devā?

Upapatti²-devā² vuccanti:

α Cātummahārājikā³ devā, Tāvatisū devā, (Yāmā°,
Tusitā°, Nimmānaratī°, Paranimmita-vasa-
vattī°, Brahmakāyikā°);

β ye ca devā taduttari⁴. Ime vuccanti upapatti-devā.

(c) Katame visuddhi-devā?

Visuddhi-devā vuccanti: Tathāgatā, Sāvakā, Ara-
hanto khīṇ' āsavā ye ca Paccekasambuddhā.
Ime vuccanti visuddhi-devā.

B. Bhagavā sammuti-devānaṃ ca upapatti-devānaṃ ca
visuddhi-devānaṃ ca Devo ca Atidevo ca Dev'
ātidevo ca, Siha-siḥo Nāga-nāgo Gaṇa-gaṇī Muni-
munī.

¹ sammati T.; Vbh.

² om. T.

³ cātumahā° Br T.

⁴ taturpari T.

id. p. A (b) (c): *ad* āsimsanti, itthabhāva.

A (a-c): *ad* adhideva (*see following*).

Cp. also Vbh. 422.

307, b. *Adhideva*, 1148.

=deva A; then:

B. Bhagavā sammuti-devānaṃ adhidevā ti abhiññāya
upapatti-devānaṃ adhidevo ti abhiññāya visud-
dhi-devānaṃ adhidevo ti abhiññāya.

308. *devatā*, *986, *990, *995, 1043.

A. (1) ājīvika-sāvakānaṃ ājīvika devatā, (2) nigaṇ-
ṭha-sāvakānaṃ nigaṇṭhā devatā, ((3) jaṭila°~,
(4) paribbājakā°~, (5) aviruddhaka°~¹).

B. (1) Hatthi-vatikānaṃ hatthi-devatā, ((2) assa°~,
[(3) go°~, (4) kukkura°~, (5) kāka°~).

C. (1) Vāsu-deva-vatikānaṃ Vāsudevo devatā, ((2) Ba-

la-deva°~]*, (3) Puṇṇabhadda-deva°~, (4) Manibhadda-°~, (5) Aggī°~).

D. (1) Nāga-vatikānaṃ Nāgo devatā, ((2) Suvanna°~, (3) Yakkha°~, (4) Asura°~, (5) Gandhabba°~, (6) Mahārāja°~ [: Mahārājāno devatā], (7) Candā°~, (8) Suriya°~, (9) Inda°~, (10) Brahma°~ [: Brahmā² devatā].

E. (1) Deva-vatikānaṃ Devā³ devatā, (2) Disā-vatikānaṃ Disā† devatā, ye yesaṃ dakkhiṇeyyā te tesāṃ devatā.

¹ abuddhaka S^c.

² brahmāno B^r.

³ devatāyo B^r.

*Note: * om. in T. † 1043 repet. has parisā for disā. id. p. D and E 1 (except D 7, 8) ad amanussā (sub pucchā).*

309. *deva-manussa-loka*, 1047 [1063 : q.v.].

sadevako loko samārako sabrahmakko sasamaṇa-brahmaṇi pajā sadeva-manussā.

id. p. ad Tathāgata, cakkhumā 3q., Brahmaloaka. cp. paroparāni.

310. *devisi*, 1116.

Bhagavā devo c' eva isi cā ti devisi. Yathā rāja¹-pabbajitā vuccanti rāj' isayo, brāhmaṇa¹-pabbajitā vuccanti brāhmaṇ' isayo : evaṃ eva Bhagavā devo c' eva isi cā ti devisi. Atha vā : Bhagavā pabbajito ti pi isi mahantaṃ silakkhandham esi gavesi pariyesi pi isi . . . (*etc. : silakkhandha= ; and subsequently whole of mahesi, q.v.*).

¹ -ā S^c.

311. *des°* : (a) desita, 1129 ; (b) adesesi, 1137.

see brūmi, 5 and 2.

312. *domanassa*, 1106.

yam¹ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ² cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, ceto-samphassajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, ceto-samphassaajā asātā dukkhā vedanā.

¹ om. B^r S^c.

² om. B^r.

313. *dosa*, 66, 74.

cittassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭigham¹ paṭivirodho,
kopo² pa^o sam^o, doso pa^o sam^o, cittassa byāpatti
mano-padoso, kodho kujjanā kujjitattam, doso
dussanā dussitattam, byāpatti byāpajjanā byā-
pajjitattam^{3*} virodho paṭi^o caṇḍikam assurodho⁴
anattamattā⁵ cittassa.

¹ paṭigho T.² kodho S^c 1048.³ om. S^c T.

⁴ asuropo B^r 1048, Dhs.; ayaropo S^c 1048; assuropo T
66, asurodho S^c 66; assurotho S^c 74.

⁵ anattamanasā B^r, anattamanatā T.

Note: * “cittassa āghāto paṭigho pativirodho kopo
upanāho kapo” *inserts* S^c *ad* 66.

id. p. ad vidhumo (1048); Dhs. 1060.

dva, 1116; dve, *1101.

N. *dva*, *dve*:

dve kāmā, khiddā, jāla, piyā, parissayā, mittā,
vibhūsā, samsaggā, sajjanā, serī, snehā.

dvīhi kāraṇehi: paṭibaddha-citto, sītam~uṇham,
suññato.

duvidhena māno; dvikkhattum: dijo.

cp. duve.

Cpds.: dvattimsā, *1000;

dvattimsā tiracchānayoni-kathā: kathā.

dvā-cattālisa ākāra: ajjhatta.

dvā-dasa ākārehi: ajjhatta, suññato.

dvā-dasa āyatanāni: rūpa A.

314. *dhañña*, 60.

dhaññāni vuccanti pubb' añṇam apar' añṇam.

Pubb' añṇam nāma sāli vihi yavo godhūmo kaṅgu
varako kudrūsako, apar' añṇam nāma sūpeyyam.

315. *dhanā*, 60.

dhanāni vuccanti hiraññaṃ¹ suvaṇṇam¹ muttā
maṇi veluriyo saṅkho silā pavālam rajatam jā-
tarūpam lohitaṅko² masāra-gallam³.

¹ om. T.² lohitaṅgo T.³ mamsāragallo T.

NB. dhan' atthika, *987.

dhana bhoga . . . : *ad* brahmacariyavā.

dhana yasa issariya : āsiṃsanti.

dhana-ratanā (nava) : Sakka.

316. *dhamma*, *1002 [1052], 1053, 1085, 1097 [Ps.], 1137.

I. dhammaṃ ādi-kalyāṇaṃ (majjhe°, pariyoṣāne°-) sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevala-paripunṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ.

II. Cattāro sati-paṭṭhāne=, nibbānaṃ ca nibbāna-gāminiṃ ca paṭipadaṃ.

id. p. I. : *ad* bahussuto, sutavā.

cp. dhamma-dhaja : *ad* mahesi.

-vicaya : *ad* paññā, sati-sambojjhaṅga.

-seri : seri.

dhammaṃ deseti, *993, *1015.

moneyya-dhamma : *see* muni ; viveka-dh° (1065) :

see nibbāna ; sabba-dh° *see* No. 321 ; saṅkhātadh°, *q.v.*

317. { *dhammaṃ uttamaṃ*, 1054.

{ *dhammaṃ setthaṃ*, 1064.

vuccati amataṃ nibbānaṃ=.

318. *dhamma-takka*, 1107 (+purejava).

dh-t° vuccati sammā-saṅkappo. So ādi hoti pubbaṅgamo hoti aññā-vimokkhassā ti. Evam pi dhamma-takka-purejavo. Atha vā dh-t° vuccati sammā-diṭṭhi. Sā ādi hoti (*etc.=above*). —Atha vā dh-t° vuccati catunnaṃ maggānaṃ pubba-bhāga-vipassanā. Sā ādi hoti (*etc.=above*).

319. *dhamma-dharo*, 58.

dhammaṃ dhārento, suttaṃ geyyaṃ . . . (*etc. see* paṭibhānavā, 1-9).

dhamma-pariyāya Ps.

320. *dhammā* [Ps.], 69.

vuccanti cattāro sati-paṭṭhānā=.

321. *dhammā*: sabba-dhammā, 1076 (: sabbesu dhammesu)
 sabbesu khandhesu sabbesu āyatanesu . . . (etc.,
 see dhātu).

NB. other expl. of sabbadhammā see kusala IV.

N. *dhammā*.

- (1) atīt' ānāgata-paccuppannā dh°: see Tathāgato.
- (2) kām' āvacarā, rūp°, arūp°: see kāmā.
- (3) kusalā, akusalā, abyākatā: as uddham adho tiri-
 yam: see uddham, cp. mūladassāvi.
- (4) dukkhā, kilesā, magga, nirodha, samāpatti: ad
 pārāgū (sub abhiññā).
- (5) pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobbhavikā
 sadarā¹ dukkha-vipākā āyatim jāti-jarā-mara-
 niyā.

¹ anāgatā S^c ad bhikkhu; saha and para S^c ad anavassuto.

id. p. ad anavassuto, nāga, bhikkhu, vedagu.

cp. loka (: atṭha-loka-dhātuyo).

- (6) samudaya°, vaya°, samudaya-vaya-dhammā: see
 ajjhattañ ca bahiddhā ca.

322. *dhamm' ānudhamma*, Ps.

see sammā-paṭipadā.

dhamm' ānudhamma-paṭipatti: see namassāmi.

cp. paroparam (adh idevakare dhamme).

dhammāse, 1038.

see saṅkhāta°- No. 618.

N. *dhātu*.

A. kāma-dhātu	} adho	} oram
rūpa-dhātu		
arūpa-dhātu		
	uddham	param
ad sīti, viññāṇa	uddham	paroparāni.

cp. B.

- B. kāmā-bhava (rūpa°, arūpa°, saññā°, asaññā n'
 eva-saññ' āsanā°, eka-vokāra°, catu-vokāra°,
 pañca-vokāra°).

A+B ad aparam, apunabbava, nirāsaṃso.

cp. C.

C. gati, upapatti, paṭisandhi, bhava, saṃsāra, vaṭṭa
ad : ādāna, jaram-sita, taṇhakkhaya.

cp. D.

A+B+C (with addition of atīte, anāgate, paccup-
panne, dittha-suta-viññātabbe, and preceded by
kule, gaṇe . . .) : ad visattikā.

D. khandha, dhātu, āyatana.

ad : kusala, pucchā, loka, veviccha.

D+C : ad tiṇṇa, Māra, saṅkhāta-dhammā, sabba-
dhammā (No. 321).

cp. aṭṭhāraṣa loka-dhātuyo (i.e., A+B+C) : ad loka ;
catasso upādinna-dhātuyo : ad upadhi ; rūpa-
dhātuyo (vedanā etc. : rūpa G) : ad okañjaha.

323. dhārehi, 1149.

upalakkhehi.

324. dhīra, *1009, 1052, 45.

see jātimā.

325. Dhotaka, *1007, 1061-1068, 1124.

see Ajita.

326. na, 35.

paṭikkhepo.

327. nato, 1143.

tanninno . . . (etc. : tad).

328. n' atthi, *982 [1075 : see atthaṅgato], 1076, 1122, 1137,
1149.

na santi¹ na saṃvijjanti n' ūpalabbhanti.

NB. followed by pahīna=in 1041 ad no santi (sub
iñjitā).

¹ om. T 1137, 1149.

id. p. ad vijjati, santi.

329. a. n' atthi kiñci, 1113.

see following.

b. n' atthi ti, 1070.

ākiñcaññ' āyatana-samāpattim. Kim kāraṇā

" n' atthi kiñci " ti ? Ākāsa' ānāṇa' āyatana-

samāpattim, viññāṇ' ānañ' āyatana-samāpattim
sato samāpajjitvā sato vuṭṭhahitvā tañ ñeva
viññāṇaṃ sambhāveti ābhāveti vibhāveti an-
taradhāpeti: “n' atthi kiñcī” ti passati; taṃ
kāraṇā¹ “n' atthi kiñcī” ti-ākīñcaññ' āyatana-
samāpatti.

¹ °nam MSS.

nadati, *1015.

Nanda, *1007, 1077-1082, 1124.

330. *nandi*, 1055, 1109 (+samyojana).

vuccati taṇhā yo rāgo . . . (etc.: taṇhā II, 1st
part).

331. *nandiṃ-jaha*, 1101.

nandi vuccati taṇhā . . . (etc.=preceding).

Sā nandi sā taṇhā Buddhassa Bhagavato pahīnā=¹.

Tasmā Buddhō nandiṃ-jaho.

332. *nandi-saññojana* [1109: see No. 320], 1115.

vuccati arūpa-rāgo; arūpa-rāgena kammaṃ lag-
ganam laggitaṃ palibuddham arūpa-rāgaṃ
“nandi-saññojanan” ti ñatvā “lagganam” ti
ñatvā (bandhanam~, palibodho~) jānitvā=.

cp. ākiñcañña-sambhava.

333. *nam* [1076, 1094], 1142 (cp. enaṃ).

Buddham Bhagavantam.

334. *nam*^o-assāmi, 1053, 1063.

-assamāno, 1142.

-assemu, *995.

(a) kāyena vā nam^o (vācāya~, cittena~), anvattha¹-
paṭipattiyā nam^o, dhamm' ānudhamma-paṭipat-
tiyā nam^o;

(b) sakkaromi garukaromi² mānemi³ pūjemi.

¹ anvattha^o B^r. ² garuṃ^o B^r. ³ Sc adds: samaññāmi.

id. p. (b) ad yasassino.

cp. sammā-paṭipadā ad (a).

N. Namuci: *ad* eka, viseni.

narāsabho, *996.

nar' uttama, *1021.

335. *nara*, 1080 [1082], 39.

see jantu.

N. *nava*: vitakkā; °kamma: *see* paṭibaddhacitto;
cp. eka.

336. *nassam*, 1120.

panassam vinassam.

337. *nāga*, 1058, 1101, 1131, 53.

nāgo Bhagavā: (1) āguṃ na karotī ti nāgo, (2) na
gacchatī ti nāgo, (3) na āgacchatī ti nāgo.

(1) Kathaṃ Bhagavā āguṃ na karotī ti nāgo?

Āgū vuccati pāpakā akus° dhammā=

“Āgu na karoti kiñci loke

sabba-saññoge¹ visajja bandhanāni

sabbattha na sajjati vimutto

nāgo tādi² pavuccate² tathattā.”*

Evam . . . (*as above*).

(2) Kathaṃ Bhagavā na gacchatī ti nāgo? Bhagavā
na chandāgatim gacchati, na dosāgatim gacchati
. . . (*etc.*: chanda D), na rāga-vasena gacchati
. . . (*etc.*: rāga II c~), na vaggehi dhammehi
yājati niyyāti vuyhati saṃhariyyati:
evam Bhagavā na gacchatī ti nāgo.

(3) Kathaṃ Bhagavā na āgacchatī ti nāgo?

Sotāpatti-maggena ye kilesā pahinā te kilese na³
puneti⁴ na⁵ pacceti na paccāgacchati⁶ sakadā-
gāmi-maggena . . . (*etc.*: sotāpatti *and* ~):
evam Bhagavā na āgacchatī ti nāgo.

¹ samyojana Sc 1058, °samyoge Sn.

² tādiso vuccati MSS.

³ om. T.

⁴ puna Sc.

⁵ om. Sc.

⁶ pacchā° Sc.

* Sn. 522.

id. p. 3: *ad* yath' odhikāni; aggi (v. 62).
nātha, 1131 Sn. (=nāga C.N.); *cp.* loka°.

N. *nāma*: see Ajita; Buddhassa *nāma*: see Buddho;
nāma-gotta: see paṭibaddhacitto.

338. *nāma-kāyā* (+vimutto), 1074.

so muni pakatīyā pubb' eva rūpakāyā vimutto
 tadaṅga samatikkamā vikkhambhana-pahānena
 pahīno, tassa munino bhav'antam āgamma cat-
 tāro ariya-maggā paṭiladdhā honti catunnam
 ariya-maggānam paṭiladdhatā nāma-kāyo ca
 rūpa-kāyo ca pariññātā honti [. . . pe¹ . . .],
 nāma-kāyassa ca r^o-kāyassa ca pariññatattā
 nāma-kāyā ca r^o-kāyā ca mutto vi^o suvimutto
 accanta-anupādā-vimokkhena.

¹ MSS. have pe.

339. *nāma-rūpa* (and: *nāmañ* ca *rūpañ* ca), 1036, 1037,
 1100.

- (1) *nāman* ti cattāro arūpino khandhā;
 (2) *rūpan* ti cattāro ca mahābhūtā, catunnañ ca mahā-
 bhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ.

id. p. (2) for *rūpaṃ* 1121.

cp. ubhanta, dukkha I, viññāṇa.

nikkamo, 68.

cp. padhānavā.

340. *nikkāmo*, 1131.

see *akāmakāmi*.

341. *nikkāraṇā*, 75.

akāraṇā ahetu apaccayā.

342. *nikkuho*, 56.

tīṇi kuhana-vatthūni:

(1) *paccaya-paṭisevana* saṅkhātāṃ kuhana-vatthu.

(2) *iriyāpatha-saṅkhātāṃ* k-v^{o1}.

(3) *sāmanta-jappana-saṅkhātāṃ* k-v^o.

(1) *Katamam* (1) (*above*).

Idha gahapatikā bhikkhum nimantenti cīvara=
 (. . . parikkhārehi), pāpiccho icchā-pakato at-
 thiko cīvara=(parikkhārānam) bhiiyyo-kamya-

tam upādāya cīvaram paccakkhāti piṇḍapātāṃ
paccakkhāti (*etc. cīvara 1-4 ~*):

A. So evam āha :

(a) Kim samaṇassa mahagghena cīvarena ; etaṃ
sārubbam yaṃ samaṇo susānā vā saṅkāra-
kūtā vā pāpanikāni vā nantakāni uccinitvā³
saṅghātiṃ katvā³ dhāreyya.

(b) Kim samaṇassa mahagghena piṇḍapātena ;
etaṃ sārubbam yaṃ samaṇo uñcha-cariyāya
piṇḍiy' ālopena jīvikam kappeyya.

(c) Kim . . . senāsanena . . . (~b), yaṃ sama-
ṇo rukkhā-mūliko vā assa abbhokāsiko vā.

(d) Kim . . . gilāna - paccaya - bhesajja - parikkhā-
rehi . . . (~b), yaṃ samaṇo pūtimuttana
haritakī-khandhena vā osadham kareyyā ti.

Tad upādāya lūkham cīvaram dhāreti, lūkham
piṇḍapātāṃ bhuñjati⁴, lūkham senāsanam
paṭisevati, lūkham gilāna-paccaya-bhesajja-
parikkhāram paṭisevati.

B. Tam enam gahapatikā evam jānanti : “ayaṃ sa-
maṇo appiccho santuttho pavivitto asamsattho
āraddha-viriyo bhūta-vādo” ti, bhiyyo niman-
tenti cāvara=(. . . parikkhārehi).

C. So evam āha : (1) “tiṇṇam sammukhī-bhāvā
saddho kulaputto bahum⁵ puñṇam pasavati :
saddhāya sammukhī-bhāvā saddho kulaputto
bahum puñṇam pasavati, deyyadhammassa
sammukhī-bhāvā . . . (*as above*), dakkhiṇey-
yānam sammukhī - bhāvā . . . (*as above*).
(2) Tumhākañ c' ev' āyaṃ saddhā atthi, dey-
yadhammo ca samvijjati, ahañ ca paṭiggā-
hako. Sace ahaṃ na paṭiggāhissāmi evam
tumhe puñṇena paribāhirā bhavissatha, na
mayham iminā attho ; [api ca tumhākañ c'
eva]⁶ anukampāya paṭigaṇhāmi” ti.

Tad upādāya bahum pi cīvaram paṭiggāṇhāti
bahum pi piṇḍapātāṃ . . . (*etc. cīvara=*) pa-
ṭiggaṇhāti.

D. Yā evarūpā bhākuṭikā bhākuṭiyaṃ kuhanā kuhāyanā kuhāyitattam⁷:

idaṃ vuccati⁸ (1).

(2) Katamam (2).

(a) Idh' ekacco pāpiccho icchā-pakato sambhāvanā 'dhippāyo "eva maṃ jano sambhāvēssatī" ti.

(b) gamanam saṇṭhapeti (thānam⁹, nisajjanam-, seyyam-); paṇidhāya gacchati=; samālito viya gacchati=; āpāthaka-jjhāyi va hoti. Yā evarūpā iriyāpathassa āṭhapanā¹⁰ saṇṭhapanā bhākuṭikā . . . (etc.=1 D):

idaṃ vuccati (2).

(3) Katamam¹¹ (3).

A. Idh' ekacco pāpiccho . . . (etc.=2 a).

(a) yo evarūpaṃ cīvaram dhāreti, so samaṇo mahesakkho ti bhaṇati.

(b) yo evarūpaṃ pattam dhāreti, loha-thālakaṃ⁹ dhāreti . . . (etc.: pabbajita A) . . . , so samaṇo mahesakkho ti bhaṇati;

(c) yassa evarūpo ācariyo samān' upajjhāyiko samān' ācariyako mitto sandiṭṭho saṃhanto sahāyo, so samaṇo m^o ti bhaṇati;

(d) yo evarūpe vihāre⁹ vasatī⁹, yo evarūpe aḍḍha-yoge¹² vasatī . . . (etc.: alīnacitto 6), so samaṇo m^o ti bhaṇati.

B. Atha vā: korajika-korajiko¹³, bhākuṭika-bhākuṭiko,¹⁴ kuha-kuhako, lapa-lapako¹⁵, mukha-sambhāvito ayaṃ samaṇo imāsaṃ evarūpānaṃ santānaṃ vihāra-samāpattinaṃ lābhī ti: tādisaṃ gambhīraṃ gūlhaṃ nipunaṃ paṭicchannaṃ lok' uttara-suññatā-paṭisaññutaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ kathesi.

Yā evarūpā bhākuṭikā . . . (etc.=1 D):

idaṃ vuccati (3).

Tassa paccekasambuddhassa imāni tīni kuhana-vatthūni palīnāni=², tasmā so p^o nikkhuho.

¹ kumhana S^c.

² buddhimitvā S^c.

- ³ kâretvā T.
⁵ bahu- Sc.
⁷ kuhitattam here, kuhāyit° ad 2, 3.
⁸ om. here and ad 2, 3 by Sc.
¹⁰ atṭhapan' āṭhapanā Sc.
¹² addhagoge Sc.
¹⁴ bhākutiyo Sc.
- ⁶ pari° Sc.
⁹ tuyham ñ' eva Sc.
¹¹ katham MSS.
¹³ kocarako gāravako Sc.
¹⁵ lapalapo T.

id. p. For 1 C¹ cp. A. I, 150.

nikkhanta. *991.

N. nigaṇṭhā: *in* ājivikā n° jaṭilā tāpasā: *ad* isayo munayo.
in āj° n° jaṭ° paribhājakā: *ad* devatā.
 nigama, *995; *cp.* gāma.

343. *nighātana* (tanhā°), 1085.
tanhā-pahānam=.

344. *nigghosa*, 1061.
see *vaco*.

345. *nicca* [1144], 69.

niccakālam dhuva-kālam . . . (*etc.*: *sadā*).

N.B. nicca dhuva sassata avipariṇāma-dhamma
ad accuta, asaṅkappa, asaṃhāra, sassatiyā, sīti,
suññato.

N. nicchāta : *ad* ābhigijjheyya, vītarāga.

346. *nidānā*, 1050.
hetukā paccayā kāranā.

347. *niddhanta*, 56.
vanta sam^o niddhanta pahīna=2.

348. *nidhāya*, 35.
nidahitvā oropayitvā¹ nikkhipitvā paṭippassam-
bhitvā.

¹ vor^o T.

349. *nipuko*, 1038, 1062, 45, 46.
see *jātimā*.

350. *nipunā*, 1126.

*gambhīrā duddasā duranubodhā santā paṇītā
atakk' āvacarā nipunā paṇḍita-vedaniyā paṇhā.
cp. nikkuha 3.*

351. *nippipāso*, 56.

pipāsā vuccati taṇhā . . . (etc. : taṇhā II).

352. *nibbano*, 1131.

*rāgo vanam doso vanam . . . (etc. : rāgo I). Te
vanā Buddhassa Bhagavato pahīnā=': tasmā
Buddho avano nibbano van' āpagato vana-vip-
pahīno vana-vippamutto sabba-vana-vītivatto.*

353, a. *nibbānam*, 1061 [1108].

*rāgassa nibbāpanāya, dosassa nibbāpanāya . . .
(etc. : rāga I) . . . akusal' ābhisaṅkhāraṇam sa-
māya upa° vūpasamāya nibbāpanāya paṭiniss-
aggāya paṭippassaddhiyā.
cp. santa, nibbuta.*

353, b. *nibbānam*, 1094.

*vānam vuccati taṇhā, yo rāgo . . . (etc. : taṇhā II)
vāna-ppahānam =.*

N. *nibbānam* :

[*x*] *vuccati amatam nibbānam yo so sabba-saṅkhāra-
samatho sabb' upadhi-paṭinissaggo taṇha-kkhaṇo
virāgo nirodho nibbānam.*

ad : *asaṅkuppam, asaṅhīram, etad, taccha ; dham-
ma-seṭṭham, dhammam uttamam, viveka-dham-
mam ; paramattham, pāram, etc., Pārāyana ;
santipadam, santi-uttama.*

nibbāna-dhātu : see anupādi-sesa, viññāṇa.

*cp. anamatagga saṃsāra ad sara B I(b) and con-
clusion of pahānam =.*

*accutam amatam nibbanam : ad khema, vedagū.
nibbāna as khemanta-bhūmi : see Satthā.*

354. *nibbāna-pada*, 1086.

tāṇa-pada . . . (etc. : tāṇa =).

N. *nibbāpana* : *see above (353, a) and ad mahesi.*

355. *nibbuto*, 1041.

rāgassa nibbāpitattā nibbuto, dosassa . . (etc. :
rāga I.).

cp. abhinibbuto ; nibbāna (353, a).

N.B. with *nicchāto* and *sītibhūto* : *ad* abhigijjheyya.

N. nibbedhika : *see* paritta-paṇṇo ; cakkhumā, sekhā.
nimantayi, *981.

356. *nimmakkho*, 56.

makkho ti yo makkho makkhāyanā makkhāyi-
tattam nitthuriyam nitthuriya-kammaṃ.
id. p. Vbh. 357 (makkhi°).

357. *niyato*, 70.

see niyāma.

358. *niyāma*, 55 (°m patto).

niyāmā vuccanti cattāro maggā ; ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko
maggo, seyyathidaṃ . . . (*see* magga) ; catūhi
ariya-maggehi samannāgato sampatto adhigato
phusito sacchikato.

id. p. *ad* niyato, but with ariya-maggo without sey-
yathidaṃ and inserts niyāma-patto after saman-
nāgato ; *see also* paṭiladdha-maggo, bujjhitabba.
cp. patti.

359. *niratta*, 1098.

muñcītabbam pajahitabbam . . . (etc. : jahati=)

N. niraya : *see* dukkha III.

360, a. *nirāso*, 1048 [1060], 1078.

=taṇhā II, 2, b.

N.B. always in combn. anigho + nirāso.

360, b. *nirāsaso*, 56 (*conj.* nirāsayo).

=taṇhā II, 1.

361. *nirāsaṃso*, 1090 (uda āsasāno).

nittanho so uda sātanho.

So rūpe āsimsati . . . (etc. rūpe D 1-5) kule, gaṇe
. . . (etc. : visattikā sub taṇhā IV) āsimsati . . .
(icchatī=).

N. nirujjhati: *see* uparujjhati.

nirodha (1037) *see* viññāṇa°.

cp. dukkha II.

362. *nillolupo*, 56.

loluppā vuccati taṇhā . . . (*etc.*: taṇhā II).

363. *nivāraṇa*, 1034, 1035, 1106.

āvāraṇaṃ saṃ° rakkaṇaṃ gopanaṃ.

cp. jappā, nivuto, nīvaraṇa, saṃvara.

364. *nivittḥa*, 57.

satta¹ allina . . . (*etc.*: *see* nissita).

¹ vitṭhasimiyita S° (*for* vitṭha-samsatta).

cp. nivesanā.

365. *nivuto*, 1032, 1033, 1082.

ophuṭo¹ pihito paṭicchanno paṭikujjito.

¹ āvuto nivuto Br 1082, also DA. I, 59 (+oputa); ovuto S°; oputo Br 1032. oputa Pj. ophuṭo T.

366. *nivesanā*, 1055.

=taṇhā III, 1st part.

367. *nissamma*, 54.

see sutvā.

nisīditvāna, *1031.

N. *nissaya*.

(a) dve nissayā . . . (*etc.*: taṇhā III, 1st part).

(b) tanhā-nissayaṃ pahāya diṭṭhi-nissayaṃ paṭinissajjitvā.

(c) cakkhū anissito, sotam . . . (*etc.*: rūpa B) rūpe anissito . . . (rūpa D); kule, gaṇe . . . (visat-tikā) asito . . . (*etc.*: nissita A²).

*id.*² *p.* ad asita, anissita.

368. *nissāya*, 1070.

upanissāya, ārammaṇaṃ ālambanaṃ karitvā.

369. *nissita*, 1043 (kim°) [1069], 1071 (ākīñcaññaṃ+).

see next (A²).

N. *nissita*.A^a. *asita allina upagata ajjhosita adhimutta*.*ad* : *jaraṃ-sita, nivṛṭṭha, nissita, saro*.A^b. *alitto asaṃlitto an-upalitto*.A^c. [*a*] *lagga* [*a*] *laggita* [*a*] *palibuddha*.*ad* : *abhilepana, gedha, nandi-saññojana, bhavarāga, visatta, visajja*.A^d. *laggana bandhana palibodha*.*ad* : *ākīṇcañña, gaṇḍa, nandi-saññojana, saṅga*.B¹. *nikkhanto nissato vip̐pamutto visam̐yutto vimariyādikatena cetasā viharati*.*ad* : *anāvalo, virato*.B². *anissito appaṭibaddho vip̐pamutto . . . (etc.=B¹)*.*ad* : *bhāvitatto*.Combinations : A^a+B¹ *ad* : *asita, anissita*.A^b+B¹ *ad* : *lippati, etc*.A^c+B¹ *ad* : *asatta, asajjamāno*.C^a. (1) *ratta*, (2) *giddha*, (3) *gadhita*, (4) *mucchita*, (5) *ajjhāpanna* [*ajjhosāna*].*id. p.* 2-4 *ad* : *abhiḡijjheyya* ; 3-5 *ad* *itaritarena*.C^b. *icchā mucchā ajjhosānaṃ gedho paligedho*.*ad* : *jappā*.C^a+A^c : *ad bhavarāga, rasesu gedha*.*Similarly* : *ādāna, uggahīta, upeti, gahessasi, parāmāso, ratta sub chanda*.N. *nīvaraṇa* : *see pañc' āvaraṇāni* ; *cp.* *kāma*.*nu*, *1024, 1049, 1052, 1071.*cp.* *kacci*.*nūna*, 1058.370. *nekkhammaṃ*, 1098.*sammā-paṭipadā* =, *silesu paripūrikāritā . . . (etc., see sammā-paṭipadā)*, *cattāro sati-paṭṭhānā* =.*id. p.* *ad paroparam*.371. *netta*, 1120 (*q.v.*).*cakkhu*.372. *neyyo*, 1113 (*kathaṃ+tathāvidho*).[*kathaṃ so*] *netabbo vi° abhi° paññāpetabbo abhi-*

nijjhāpetabbo pekkhitabbo pasādetabbo, [ka-
tham assa uttari-ñāṇaṃ uppādetabbam].

cp. anañña-neyyo, sahañāneta.

no, 1040, 1041, 1069, 1099; *999, *1021, *1025.

no (= naḥ), 1052, 1077.

373. *pakāsati*, 1032, 1033.

bhāsati tapati viroceti jhāyati pa°.

pakāsehi, *1021.

pakkamum, *1010.

374. *pañka*, 1145.

kāma-paṅko kāma-kaddamo (-°kilesa, -°baliso¹,
-°parilāho, -°palibodho).

¹ palipo Sc.

pañka-danto, *980.

pacceka-gaṇino, *1009.

375. *pacchā*, 1099.

vuccati anāgate saṅkhāre ārabba rāga-kiñcanam,
dosa° . . . (etc.: rāga I).

376. *pajaheyya*, 1056; *pajaheyya*, 1058.

see jahati.

377. *pajā*, 1104.

sattā 'dhivacanam.

378. *pajānam*, 1050, 1104; *pajānanto*, 1051.

ājānanto vijānanto paṭi° paṭivijjhanto:

A: sabbe saṅkhārā=pajānanto ājānanto . . . (as
above): 1051, 1104.

B: na itihītiham na itikirāyana-param . . . (etc.:
ītihihiham): 1050.

cp. maññāmi, saṅkhāta-dhamma.

379. *pañc' āvaraṇāni*, 66.

kāma-cchanda-nīvaraṇam, byāpāda-nīvaraṇam (thī-
na-middha°, uddhacca-kukkucca°, vicikicchā°).

id. p. ad parissayā.

N. *pañca*.

aṅga-vippahīno: *see* tiṇṇa; abhiññā: s. ñāṇa; itihāsā: s. brāhmaṇa; upādānā; kāmagaṇā; chaḍḍanāni: s. taṇhā; taṇhā-iñjitāni; taṇhā-sotāni; macchariyāni: vevicchā; °-vidha bandhanam: s. dukkha III.; °-vokāra: s. bhava; pañca-satāni (jātika°): s. atīta.

cp. palibodha.

380. *paññā* [1035], 1036.

I. (a) yā paññā pajānanā vicayo pa° dhamma-vicayo salakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā pacc° paṇḍiccam kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhabyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūrī medhā parināyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ pabhedo [patodo Dhs.] paññā¹;

(b) paññ' indriyaṃ paññā-balaṃ (°-sattham, °-pāsādo, °-āloko, °-obhāso, °-pajjoto, °-ratanam); amoho dhamma-vicayo, sambojjhaṅgo², vimaṃsā² vipassanā², sammā-diṭṭhi.

¹ *om.* S^c.

² *om.* *ad* 1036 and in Dhs.

id. p. I.: *ad* anupassī, mantā, muni, bhūrimedhaso, saṅkhā, saṅkhāta-dhamma, sumedha.
Also Dhs. 16.

I. (b): *ad* bodhi, vedagū.

II. *paññāya*, 1035.

jānato passato “sabbe saṅkhārā . . .” (*etc.*: *see* saṅkhārā=).

381. *paññā-kappī*, 1090 (paññānavā uda+).

(udāhu) [atṭha-samāpatti-ñāṇena vā pañc' ābhiññāñāṇena vā micchā¹-ñāṇena vā]* taṇhā-kappam vā diṭṭhi-kappam vā² kappeti jāneti=.

¹ *om.* 1090, 2nd quot.

² S^c *ins.* “na” here and following; B^r has “na” only 1090, 2nd quot.

* *see* ñāṇa.

382. *paññāṇavā*, 1090 (+uda paññā-kappī).

see jātimā.

N.B. paññā-cakkhu : see cakkhumā.

paññā-dhajo : see bhūripaññāṇo.

adhi-paññā : ad sekhā ; cp. pahūta-paññā.

pañha, *1005, *1023, *1024, *1031, 1037, 1043, 1126, 1127.

cp. mano° ; see below.

383. *pañhān' antakaro*, 1148.

Bhagavā pārāyanika-pañhānaṃ antakaro pariyanta-karo (pariccheda°, parivaṭuma°) ; parisa-pañhānaṃ antakaro . . . (etc., as above), Piṅgiya-pañhānaṃ antakaro . . . (Sakka°, amanussa°, bhikkhu°, upāsaka°, upāsikā°, rāja° ~ khattiya=°, Brahma°).

pañhena āgamaṃ (1043), 1105, 1118.

see āgamaṃ.

N. paṭighaṃ : ad upadhi, dosa, viññāṇa-ṭhiti, saññōjanāni. paṭicca-lābhaṃ (S° : paṭilābhaṃ), 1046.

see lābha.

N.B. paṭicca-samuppāda : ad kusala ; suññato.

quoted in full : ad saṅkhārā ; referred to sub kathaṇ-kathā.

paṭijānatam, 1148.

384. *paṭipajjeyya* [Ps.], 1129.

sammā-paṭipadam=paṭipajjeyya.

N. paṭipatti : see care, namassāmi, sammā-paṭipadā. paṭipaviṭṭha, *979.

N. paṭippassaddho : ad pahāna, pahīna, vītataṇha, santa.

385. *paṭibaddha-citto*, 37.

dvīhi kārāṇehi paṭibaddha-citto hoti :

(1) attānaṃ vā nīcaṃ ṭhapento paraṃ uccaṃ ṭhapento paṭibaddhacitto hoti,

(2) attānaṃ vā uccaṃ ṭhapento paraṃ nīcaṃ ṭh° p° h°.

(1) Kathaṃ (1):

“Tumhe me bah’ ūpakārā, ahaṃ tumhe nissāya labhāmi cīvara=, yam pi me aññe dātum vā kātum vā maññanti tumhe nissāya tumhe sampassanā, yam pi me porāṇaṃ mātā-pettikaṃ nāma-gottam tam pi antarahitaṃ tumhehi ahaṃ maññāmi¹ asukassa kulupako² asukāya kulupako” ti—Evaṃ (1).

(2) Kathaṃ (2):

“Ahaṃ tumhākaṃ bah’ ūpakāro, tumhe maṃ āgamma Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ-gatā (Dhammaṃ^o~ Saṅghaṃ^o~), pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā. . . (etc.: sīlaṃ c); ahaṃ tumhākaṃ³ uddesaṃ pi paripucchāṃ⁴ pi salaṃ⁵ pi uposathaṃ⁵ pi ācikkhāmi; navakammaṃ adhiṭṭhāmi; atha ca pana tumhe maṃ pariccajivā⁶ aññe sakkarotha=.

Evaṃ (2).

¹ ñeyyāmi and jānāyāmi Sc.

² kulupako Sc.

³ arahatānaṃ ins. Sc ad appaṭibaddha^o.

⁴ paripucchāṃ demi Sc.

⁵ om. Sc.

⁶ uppajjhivā Sc ad appaṭibaddha^o.

id. p. ad appaṭibaddha-citto.

N. paṭibhāga: ad upamā, kappa, kīdiso, tādiso.

386. paṭibhānavā, 1147, 58.

tayo paṭibhānavanto: pariyatti-p^o ca, paripucchā-p^o ca adhigama-p^o ca.

(1) Katamo pariyatti-paṭibhānavā?

Idh’ ekaccassa Buddha-vacanā^{1, 2} pariyāputaṃ hoti: [suttam geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthā udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātaṃ abbhūtaḍḍhammaṃ vedallaṃ]^p: tassa pariyattim nissāya paṭibhāti.

Ayaṃ pariyatti-paṭibhānavā.

(2) Katamo paripucchā-paṭibhānavā?

Atthe ca ñāye ca (lakkhaṇe, kāraṇe, ṭhān’ āṭhāne) tassa paripucchāṃ nissāya paṭibhāti³.

Ayaṃ paripucchā-p^o.

(3) Katamo adhigama-paṭibhānavā ?

Idh' ekaccassa adhigatā honti cattāro satipaṭṭhānā = ; tassa attho ñāto, dhammo ñāto, nirutti ñātā. Atthe ñāte attho paṭibhāti (dhamme~, niruttiyā~): imesu tīsu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidā. Bhagavā ināya paṭibhāna⁴-paṭisambhidāya upeto =, tasmā Buddho paṭibhānavā. Yassa pariyatti n' atthi, paripucchā n' atthi, adhigamo n' atthi: kiṃ tassa paṭibhāyisati ?

¹ om. Sc.² pakāṭiyā ins. Sc.³ °bhāyati Sc.⁴ om. ad 1147.*id. p.* ^p ad dhamma-dharo.

paṭibhāsati, *1024.

387. paṭiladdha-maggo, 55.

ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, sayyathīdaṃ . . . (see magga). paṭiladdha (maggo): laddho paṭi^o adhigato phusito sacchikato¹.

¹ om. MSS.*id. p.* ad niyāma.*cp.* antarāya, patti.N. paṭilābha (*v.l.* for paṭicca-lābha: see lābha).*cp.* jāti, āsimsanti.N. paṭivijjhāmi: *ad* ājānanto, pajānanto, brūmi, maññāmi.N. paṭisandhi: *ad* parāyana, bhava, viññāṇaṭṭhiti.N. paṭisambhidā: *ad* cakkhumā, paṭibhānavā, Bhagavā. paṭisallāna, 69.*see* ariṇcamāno; *cp.* araṇṇa, pādalola.

388. paṭṭhagū, 1095.

na te Mārassa paṭṭhā paṭṭhacarā paricārīkā pesiyā¹,
[Buddhassa te Bhagavato paṭṭhā . . . pesiyā¹]².

¹ pesiyā only T; sissā Sc, siya Br.² om. T.

paṭhama, *1031; *cp.* viseni.

389. *paṭhavī*, *1002, 1097.

vuccati jagati.

paṇḍito, 1125 (*epithet of Jatukaṇṇi*). *1007.

pati (*ad pat*°), *1027.

Patitṭhāna, *1011.

390. *patti*, 68.

lābhā paṭi° adhigamo phusanam sacchikiriya.

id. p. paṭiladdha.

391. *patto*, 55, *992.

see niyāma.

392. *patthayam*, 70; *cp.* patthayāno, *976.

icchanto patthayanto abhijappanto.

id. p. ad akāmakāmi.

N. patha : *see* ñeyya° : *ad* cakkhumā 3^m; dvelhā° : *ad* kaṇkhā; yañña°; vāda°;

N. pada : *see* nibbāna°; santi°.

padakkhiṇa, *1010.

393. *paduma*, 71 [53 : *as* padumi].

vuccati paduma-pupphaṇi.

394. *padhānavā*, 70.

(1) padhānam vuccati viriyam yo cetaso viriy' ārambho nikkamo parakkamo . . . (*etc.* : *see* chanda c) asithila parakkamo anikkhitta-chandatā anikkhitta-dhuratā dhura-sampaggāho viriyam viriy' indriyam viriya-balam sammā-vāyāmo.

(2) [So paccekasambuddho] iminā padhānena upeto = : tasmā [so paccekasambuddho] padhānavā.

cp. appamatto.

395. *panujja*, 1055.

nujja pa° jaha pajaha =.

396. *panūdana*, 1106.

pahānam =.

pantāni, 72.

see araṇṇa.

pannarase, *1016.

pabbajati. *1003.

397. *pabbajita*, 43 (dussaṅgaha-).

A. idh' ekacce pabbajitā pi nissaye pi diyyamāne, uddese pi diyyamāne paripucchāya¹ pi diyyamānāya, ⁿ(civare°~, patte°~, lohathālake°~, dhamma-kārake°~, parissāvane°~, kuñcikāya°~², upāhane°~, kāyabandhane°~)ⁿ

B. na suṇanti³ na sotum odahanti na aññācittam upaṭṭhapenti anassavā avacana-karā paṭiloma-vuttino aññen' eva mukham karonti.

¹ paripucche Sc.

² kuñcike Sc.

³ sussusanti Sc.

id. p. An *ad* nikkuho (*with addition of āyoga-bandhana*).

B *ad* gahaṭṭhā.

cp. gahaṭṭhā; paribbaje; pahāya; vibhūsā; samaṇa. pabbata, *1014.

398. *pabrū*° { -mi, 1093, 1107.
-hi, *999, 1036, 1038, 1092, 1105.
see brūmi.

399. *pabham-karo*, *991, 1136.

āloka-karo (obhāsa°, dīpaṃ°, ujjoṭa°, pajjoṭa°).

400, a. *pabhava*, 1050: *see* mūla (N).

b. *pabhavānupassī*, 1051: *see* anupassī.

401. *pabhavanti*, 1050.

sambhavanti jāyanti sam° nibbattanti pātubhavantī.

cp. jāneti.

402. *pabhassarāni*, 48.

parisuddhāni pariyodātāni.

403. *pabhedana*, 1105 (avijjāya-).

bhedanaṃ pa° pahānaṃ=.

404. *pamatta*, 1121, 57.

see *pamāda*, with addition of:

iminā pamādena samannāgatā janā pamattā [: *only ad 1121*].

405. *pamāda*, 1033.

A. *pamādo vattabbo kāya-duccarite vā* (vacī° *mano*°) *pañcasu kāmagaṇesu vā, cittassa vossaggo, vossagg'*¹ *ānuppādānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya*

B. *asakkacca-kiriyatā*² (*asāta*° *anatt*°) *dinavuttitā*³ *nikkhitta-chandatā nikkhitta-dhuratā*⁴,

C. *anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ*⁵ *pamādo*.

Yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati pamādo.

¹ so satt' S^c 57.

² om. T *ad pamatta*.

³ vuccanti S^c 57.

⁴ vuratā Br.

⁵ ananuyogo *ins.* Vbh.

id. p. A-C: *ad pamatta*, also at Vbh. 350.

B: *ad appamatta* A.

cp. makkha.

406. *pamānaṃ*, 1076.

rūpa-pamānaṃ vedanā . . . (etc.: rūpa G).

407. a. *pamuñc-a*, 1063 (*kathaṅkathāhi*).

b. *pamunc-assu*, 1146.

a. *muñca pa*° *mocehi uddhara sam*° *vuṭṭhāpehi kathaṅkatha-sallato*.

b. *muñcassu pa*° *sam*° *adhimuñcassu okappehi sabbe saṅkhārā*=*muñcassu . . . (as above)*.

NB. *muñcituṃ mocituṃ pa*° *uddhāretuṃ sam*° *vuṭṭhāpetuṃ: in Rep. of pamuñca*.

cp. *pasīdāmi*.

pamocanāya, 1064.

=*pamocetuṃ*, 1063 *Rep.*

cp. *samīhāmi*.

408. *parama*, 1071.

see *mahā*.

409. *paramattha*, 68.

vuccati amatam nibbānam =.

para-putta, 43.

410. *paraloka*, 1117.

manussalokam *ṭhapetvā sabbo paraloko*.

N. *parāmatṭha*: *ad* *uggahita*; *cp.* *nissita* . *parāmasano*: *daṇḍa sattha*° . . . : *ad* *vidhumo* . *parāmāso*: *abhini-
veso parāmāso*, *etc.*: *lepo* . *silabbata*°: *ad* *bhikkhu*; *samyojana*.

411. *parāyaṇa*, 1114 (*tap*°).

*ākiñcaññ' āyatanam ayaṃ tapparāyaṇam kamma-
parāyaṇam vipāka-parāyaṇam kamma-garukaṃ
paṭisandhi-garukaṃ*—; *atha vā Bhagavā jānāti*:
“*ayaṃ puggalo rūpa-parāyaṇo . . . pe . . . (see
vimutta)* *n' evasaññ' āsaññ' āyatana-samāpatti-
parāyaṇo*” *ti*.

cp. *gati*°.

412. *parikkhaya*, 1094.

pahānam =.

paricārīka Ps.

N. *pariññāta and pahīna*: see *abhiññā*

apariññāta: see *appamatta and dukkha*.

413. *pariññā(ya)*, 1082.

I. *taṇham tihi pariññāhi parijāneyya*: *ñāṇa-pariñ-
ñāya*, *tīraṇa-pariññāya*, *pahāna-pariññāya*.

(1) *Katamā ñāṇa-pariññā*?

Taṇham parijānāti: *ayaṃ rūpa-taṇhā . . . etc.*
(*rūpa C*) *ti jānāti passati*. *Ayaṃ* (1).

(2) *Katamā tīraṇa-pariññā*?

*Evam ñāṇam katvā taṇham tīreti aniccato duk-
khato . . . (etc.: kusala II)*. *Ayaṃ* (2).

(3) *Katamā pahāna-pariññā*?

Evam tirayitvā taṇham pajahati =. *Vuttam h'*
etaṃ Bhagavatā: *yā hi bhikkhave taṇhā*, *yo*

chandarāgo, taṃ pajahatha; evaṃ sā taṇhā
pahīnā=¹bhavissati. Ayaṃ (3).

II. Taṇhaṃ pariññāyā ti: taṇhaṃ imāhi tihi pariñ-
ñāhi parijānitvā.

414. *paritta*, 61.

appaka omaka lāmaka dukkha.

415. *paritta-pañño*, 1097 (: *and bhūripañño*).

A. ahaṃ asmiṃ omaka-pañño (lāmaka¹, catukka²);
tvam si

B. mahā-pañño (puthu³, hāsa³, javana³, tikkha³,
nibbedhika³).

C. Bhūri vuccati pathavi; tāya paṭhavi-samāya⁴ pañ-
ñāya vipulāya vitthātāya samannāgato.

¹ om. Sc.

² sic Sc; chatukka Br, jatuka T.

³ bhāsu³ Sc.

⁴ T has: “Bhagavā imāya paṭhavi-samāya. . .”

id. p. B+C *ad* bhūripañño, 1143 [: T has B only]
C *ad* bhūripañño, 1097; *ad* bhūrimedhaso, *and*
sumedhaso.

416. *pariddava*, 1052 (soka³).

ñāti-byasanena vā phuṭṭhassa . . . (*etc.*: byasa-
na=∼) aññatar’ aññatarena byasanena samanā-
rāgatassa aññatarena dukkha-dhammena phuṭ-
ṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā āde-
vitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ vācā-palāpo vipalāpo lā-
lappo lālapanā lālapitattaṃ¹.

¹ lālapāyitattaṃ Sc.

N. parinibbāna: *ad* anupādisesa, bhikkhu, samīhāmi, sīti.
paripucchati, *1025.
paripūra, *1017.

417. *paripphandamāno*, 1145.

tanhā-phandanāya phandamāno (kilesa°~, etc.: *tanhā* Va) *ratto rāgena phandamāno, dutṭho rāgena phandamāno, mūlho r° ph°*; *vinibandho . . . (etc.: chanda, B 1-8) mānena . . . (etc.: rāga II, C, 1-8) phandamāno; lābhena alābhena . . . (etc.: aneja, 1-8) phandamāno; jātiyā . . . (etc.: jāti 1-5) ph°*; *nirayikena dukkhenā . . . (etc.: dukkha I) phandamāno pavedhamāno sam°*.

418. *paribbaje*, 1039 (sato bhikkhu-).

[sato] *gaccheyya*=[sato] *abhikkameyya, patikkameyya, ālokeyya, vilokeyya, sammīñjeyya¹, pasāreyya, saṅghāṭi-patta-civaraṃ dhāreyya, careyya*=.

¹ *sammīñjeyya* Br, *samijjheyya* Sc.

N. *pariyatti*: *ad paṭibhāṇavā (do. pariyāputa: pariyatta).*

pariyanti-kata: ad lepa.

pariyādāya: ye keci; pariyādinna-eitte: adhipanne,

pariyādiyyanti: parisahantī.

pariyāya Ps.

N. *pariyesati, paṭilabhati, paribhuñjati: ad pasuta.*

419. *parivajjetha*, 57.

vivajjeyya parivajjeyya.

N. *parisahanti abhibhavanti ajjhottharanti pariyādiyyanti parimaddanti¹: ad parissayā.*

¹ *pīlenti instead T.*

420. *parissayā*, 42, 45.

A. *dve parissayā: pākāṭa-p° ca paṭicchanna-p° ca.*

(1) *Katame pākāṭa-parissayā?*

Sīhā byagghā dipi-acchataracchā kokā¹ go-mahisā² hatthi ahi vicchikā satapaḍi, corā vā assū māṇavā, kata-kammā vā akatakammā vā, cakkhu-rogo . . . (etc.: dukkha I; B-D), iti vā. Ime vuccanti (1).

(2) Katame paṭicchanna-parissayā ?

Kāya-duccaritaṃ (vacī° mano°), kāma-ecchanda-nīvaraṇaṃ . . . (etc. : pañc' āvaraṇāni), rāgo=.

Ime vuccanti paṭicchanna-parissayā ti.

B. Ken' atthena parissayā : parisahantī ti parissayā, pariḥānāya saṃvattantī ti parissayā, tatr' āsayā ti parissayā.

(1) Kathaṃ parisahantī ti p° ? Te p° taṃ puggalaṃ saṃvattanti parisahanti=. Evaṃ (1).

(2) Kathaṃ pariḥānāya saṃvattantī ti p° ?

Te¹ p°¹ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ antarāyāya pariḥānāya saṃvattanti.—katamesaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ? sammā-patipadāya=, sīlesu-paripūrikāritāya=, catunnaṃ satipatthānaṃ bhāvan' ānuyogassa . . . (etc. : satipatthāna=) : imesaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ antarāyāya pariḥānāya saṃvattanti. Evaṃ (2).

(3) Kathaṃ tatr' āsayā ti p° ?

Tatth' ete³ pāpakā akusalā dhammā uppajjanti attabhāva sannissāya, yathā bile¹ bil'āsayā⁴ pān' āsayanti (udake udak' āsayā~, [dake dak° MN] vane van' āsayā~, rukke rukkh' āsayā~), evaṃ eva⁵ tatth' ete³ pāpakā akusalā dhammā uppajjanti attabhāva-sannissāya ti. Evaṃ (3).

Q¹. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā :*

(a) Sa⁶ antevāsiko bhikkhave bhikkhu saccariyako dukkhaṃ na phāsu-viharati. Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu . . . (etc., as above) ? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā :

(b) “uppajjanti ye pāpakā akusalā dhammā sara-saṅkappā saññojaniyā” ty assa antovasanti anvāssavanti¹⁴ pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti. Tasmā antevāsiko ti vuccati ; te na⁷ samudācaranti⁷ pāpakā ak° dh° ti tasmā saccariyo ti vuccati.

(c) Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . (etc. : rūpa A ; and repet. (b)).

Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sa⁶-antevāsiko
sācariyako dukkham na phāsu viharatī ti.
Evam pi (3).

Q². Vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā† :

(α) Tayo 'me bhikkhave antarā malā, antarā⁸ amittā⁹
(-°sapattā, -°vadhakā, -°paccatthikā). Kata-
me tayo ? (1) lobho bhikkhave antarā-ma-
lam . . . (etc.=above), (2) doso . . . , (3) mo-
ho . . . Imekho bhikkhave tayo antarā-
malā . . . (as above).

(β) 1. "Anattha-janano lobho, lobho citta-ppako-
pano ; bhayam antarato jātam, tam jano n'
āvabujjhati.

2. Luddo attam na jānāti, luddo dhammam na
passati ; andha-tamam⁹ tadā hoti, yam lobho
sahagate naram."

(γ) "Anattha-janano doso . . . (=β 1).
duṭṭho¹⁶ attam . . . (=β 2) "

(δ) =β with moho and mulho.
Evam pi (3).

Q³. Vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā ‡

(α) Tayo kho mahārāja parissaya¹⁰-dhammā, ajjhat-
tam uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhā-
ya aphāsu-vihārāya :

Katame tayo ?

(β) Lobho kho mahārāja parissaya-dhammo . . .
(=a).

(γ) Doso . . . (=a) ; (δ) Moho . . . (=a).

Ime kho mahārāja tayo parissaya-dhammā . .
(: a).

"Lobho doso ca moho ca
purisam¹¹ pāpacetasam
himsanti attasambhūtā
tacasāram va samphalanti."§

Evam pi . . . (3).

Q⁴. Vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā :

"Rāgo doso ca [moho ca] ito nidānā
arati¹²-ratī lomahamso itojā¹⁶

ito samuṭṭhāya mano-vitakkā
 kumārakā dhañkam¹³ iv' osajjantī'' ti||.
 Evam pi . . . (3).

¹ om. Sc.² gāvo mahisā Sc.³ tatra te Sc.⁴ khila Sc.⁵ evaṃ T.⁶ sante T.⁷ tena sam^o na Sc.⁸ om. T.⁹ andhamtamam Sc, MN.¹⁰ purisassa Sc, MN, S.¹¹ parisam T.¹² arahati Sc.¹³ vañkam Sn.¹⁴ antassa vasanti S; anvāvasvanti MN.¹⁵ kuddho MN.¹⁶ ito jāto MN.

* S. IV, 136.

† It. 83.

‡ S. I, 70.

§ It. 45.

|| Sn. 271.

421. *pareta*, 1123 (jarasā-).*see jarā* (No. 254).422. a. *paroparam*, 1148.

Bhagavā attano ca paresaṇ ca adhidevakare dham-
 me vedi=. (1) Katame attano adhidevakarā
 dhammā? Sammā-paṭipadā . . . (etc.=nek-
 khammaṃ). Ime vuccanti attano adhidevakarā
 dhammā. (2) Katame paresaṃ adhideva-karā
 dhammā? Sammā-paṭipadā . . . (etc., as above).
 Ime vuccanti paresaṃ adhidevakarā dhammā.

b. *paroparāṇi*, 1048.

oraṃ vuccati sakattabhāvo, pāraṃ¹ vuccati parat-
 tabhāvo; oraṃ vuccati sakarūpa-(vedanā . . . :
 rūpa G), pāraṃ¹ vuccati pararūpa-(vedanā . . .);
 (cha ajjhattāni āyatanāni~cha bāhirāni āyatanāni;
 manussaloko~devaloko; kāma-dhātu, rūpa-dhātu
 ~arūpa-dhātu).

¹ Br: param throughout.N. paligedha: *ad jappā*.paligha: *see tiṇṇa*, vihaññamāne.palipanna: *ad samihāmi*.

palibujjhati: *ad* abyāpajjamāna, abhigijjheyya, abhilepana, asajjamāna, nissita, visatta, saññojana.

palibodha: *in comb. with*: kāma°: *ad* pañka.

. . . kula°, cīvara°: *ad* appaṭibaddhacitto.

. . . gharāvāsa°, puttadāra°, ñāti°, mitt'āmacca°, sannidhi°: *ad* eka, kāsāya-vattho, pahāya.

. . . laggana, bandhana: *see* nissita.

palibhañjana: *ad* vidhumo.

paliveṭṭhita: *ad* asajjamāno.

423. *paleti*, 1144.

vajati gacchati kamati abhi°.

id. p. ad vajati.

cp. attham.

424. *pavakkhāmi*, 1050.

see brūmi.

pavicaya, *1021.

425. *pasamsāma*, 47.

thomema kittema vaṇṇema.

cp. thomenti.

pasayha, 72.

426. *pasīdāmi*, 1147.

saddahāmi¹ adhimuccāmi okappemi: sābbe sañkhārā . . . (*etc.*: sañkhārā=) pasīdāmi saddahāmi . . . (*as above*).

¹ saddhahāmi T.

cp. pamuñcassu.

427. *pasuto*, 57.

A. yo pi kāme esati=taccarito=, so pi kāma pasuto; yo pi taṇhāvasena rūpe pariyesati (~paṭilabhati, ~paribhuñjati), sadde . . . (*etc.*: rūpa E), taccarito=, so pi kāma pasuto.

B.ⁿYathā kalaha-kāraḥ kalaha-pasuto, kamma-kāraḥ kamma-pasuto, gocare caranto gocara-pasuto, jhāyī jhāna-pasuto; evaṃ eva yo kām' esati=taccarito=(*etc., as A*).

ⁿ only in S^c; also different order in A.

428. *pass*°-(a)°āmi, 1063, 1142.

(b) °ati [1113], 1118.

-°avho, *998.

(c) *addakkhi*, 1131; *addasāsim*, 1145.

addasa, *1016.

(a) *dakkhāmi* olokemi *nijjhāyāmi* *upaparikkhāmi*¹.

id. p.: *ad vipassati* (1115); *pekkhamāno*; *passa sub-*
abhipassa (1070) [: *dakkha olokaya nijjhāpaya*
upaparikkha].

(b) *dakkhati* *adhigacchati* *vindati* *paṭilabhati*.

(c) *addasaṃ* *adakkhiṃ* *apassim* *paṭivijjhiṃ*.

¹ *parikkh*° B^r; *uparikkh*° S^c 1063.

cp. jānāti; *datṭhum*, *disvā*.

429. *pahānaṃ*, 1106.

[*pahānaṃ*] *vūpasamaṃ* *paṭinissaggaṃ* *paṭipassad-*
dhim *amataṃ* *nibbānaṃ*.

id. p. *ad* *akiñcana*, *anādāna*, *upadhi*, *nighāṭana*,
nibbāna, *pabhedana*, *parikkhaya*, *vinodana*, *vip-*
pahāna.

430. a. *pahāya* [*general*], 1070, 1082, 1113, 1134, 66, 74.

see *jabati*.

b. *pahāya* [*special*=*pabbajitvā*].

[*pahāya*] *pariccajitvā* *kesamassuṃ* . . . (*etc.*: *eko*
B) *ākiñcana-bhāvaṃ* . . . (*etc.*: *eko* C); *evaṃ*
paccekasambuddho *pi sabbam* . . . (*etc.*: *eko*
B, C).

431. *pahāyino* [1113] (: *see kāya*°), 1132 (*māna-makkha*°-.)
pahīno=¹.

432. *pahāsi*, 1057.

see jahati.

pahīna, 1133: see *dukkha*^o II (*pahīna*=²).

N. *pahīna* (1): [*pahīno*] *ucchinna-mūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvaṃ-kato āyatim-anuppāda-dhammo* (*follows: tasmā . . . x*): *ad* *akiñcana*, *akhilo*, *anāsavo*, *anejo*, *okañjaham*, *katakieco*, *kusalo*, *nandi-jaham*, *nippipāso*, *nibbano*, *nillolupo*, *pariññā*, *pahāyino*, *vimalo*, *virajo*.

pahīna (2): (*usually* °ā) [*pahīna*] *samucchinna vūpasanta paṭipassaddha abhabbupattika ñāṇ' agginā daḍḍha: ad* *akañkho*, *akiñcana*, *akhilo*, *anigho*, *iñjita* (: *preceded by n' atthi*=), *chinna*, *chinna-samsayo*, *taṇhacchida*, *n' atthi*, *nikkuho*, *niddhanta*, *nirāso*, *pahīna* (1133), *vidhumo*, *vivaṭa*, *vitatanho*, *samūhata*, *sibbani*.

pahīna (3): [*pahīna*] *paṭinissatṭha . . . see abhi-gijjheyya*, *vitataṇho*.

pahūta-pañño, *996.

pātu-bhāva, *998.

id: *ad* *uppanna*, *jāti*, *jāneti*, *vītavaṇṇo*.

pāda, *1027, *1028.

433. *pāda-lolo*, 63.

katham pādalolo hoti? (1) *Idh' ekacco pādaliyena samannāgato hoti, ārāmena ārāmaṃ . . . (etc.: okkhitta-cakkhu A). Evam pi pādalo hoti.* (2) *Atha vā bhikkhu anto¹ saṅgh' ārāme pādaliyena samannāgato hoti: [na attahetu na kāraṇa-hetu uddhato avūpasanta-citto]^p parivenato² parivenam gacchati, vihārato² vihāram gacchati . . . (etc.: alīnacitto No. 6 up to rukkha^o); yattha vā pana bhikkhū nisīdanti vā^{*} gacchanti vā tattha ekassa vā dutiyo hoti . . . (etc.: dutiya A2^b and B). Evam pi pādalo hoti.* (3) *So paccekasambuddho pādaliyā ārato virato=paṭisallān' ārāmo hoti . . . (etc.: ariñcamāno A).*

¹ Sc ins. "pi."

² om. S^e.

^p also *ad* *dutiya*.

434. *pāpa-sahāya*, 57.

vuccati yo so sahāyo dasa-vatthukāya nicchādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato: n' atthi dinnam, n' atthi yittham, (~hutam¹, ~sukata-dukkatānam kam-mānam phalam vipāko, ~ayam loko, ~paro loko, ~mātā, ~pitā, ~sattā opapātikā, ~loke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā samaggaṭā sammā-patipannā, ye imaṇ ca lokam paraṇ ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti).

¹ om. MSS.

id. p. ad anattadassī; cp. D. I, 55.

435. *pāragu* (sabbadhammānam), 1105, *992.

Bhagavā sabbadhammānam abhiññā-pāragū, pariññā-pāragū . . . (etc.: abhiññā=); abhiññā-pāragū, pariññā-pāragū . . . (etc.: abhiññā=) sabba-dhammānam sabba-dukkhānam . . . (etc.: abhiññā=).

So vasi-ppatto pārami-ppatto; ariyasmim silasmim vasi-ppatto pārami-ppatto . . . (etc.: silakkhandha=).

So pāraṇ-gato anta-gato anta-ppatto . . . (etc.: pāraṇ B, C).

cp. manta°, vedāna°.

436. *pāraṇ*, 1059 (tiṇṇo+) [Ps.] [1129: *ad apārato*], 1130 [do], 1146 (maccudheyyassa+) (: A *only*).

A. vuccati amataṇ nibbānaṇ=.

B. So pāraṇ-gato pāraṇ-patto; anta-gato anta-patto; (koṭi~, pariyanta~, vosāna~, tāna~, accuta~, amata~, nibbāna~).

C. So vuṭṭhavā . . . (etc.: tiṇṇa, No. 284).

id. p. A-C: ad apārato; B: ad vedagū; B+C: ad pāragū, lokantagū.

cp. next and Pārāyana.

437, a. *pāraṃ-gamanāya*, 1130.

pāraṃ-sampāpanāya, pāraṃ-samanupāpanāya, [jāti-]¹ jarā-maraṇassa taraṇāya samvattanti.

¹ om. MSS.

437, b. *pāraṃ-gamanāya*, Ps.

pāraṃ pāpenti, pāraṃ sampāpenti . . . (etc. ~a).

pāramī, *1018, *1020.

pāramī-patto : *ad* pāragū.

438. *Pārāyana* Ps. [1130], [1131].

pāraṃ vuccati amataṃ nibbānaṃ . . . pe . . .

(: nibbānaṃ =); ayaṃ vuccati maggo, [seyyathidam . . . pe . . .]^a (*see* magga =).

^a T only.

439. *pāricchattaka*, 64.

kovilāra.

pāri-pūri, *1016.

pāvisi, *979.

Pāvā, *1013.

Pāsānaka Ps. *1013.

440. *Piṅgiya*, 1120-1123, 1125, 1131, 1138, 1146, *1003.

see Ajita.

441. *pilā*, 60.

yo so janako.

442. *pithiyyare*, 1034, 1035.

pithiyanti¹ pacchijjanti na savanti=.

¹ pidhiyyanti B^r pithiyyanti T.

443. *pipāsā*, 52.

vuccati udaka-pipāsā¹.

¹ °kampī ti T (?).

444. *piya* (-vippayoga), 41.

dve piyā : sattā vā piyā saṅkhārā vā piyā.

- (1) Katame sattā piyā? Idha yassa te honti attha-kāmā hita-kāmā (phāsu¹, yoga-kkhemā^o) mātā vā . . . (etc.: dukkha I. E): ime sattā piyā.
 (2) Katame saṅkhārā piyā? Manāpikā rūpā . . . (etc.: rūpa E): ime saṅkhārā piyā.

¹ om. T.

445. *piya-rūpā*, 1086.

kiñci loke piya-rūpaṃ sāta-rūpaṃ.

1. (a) cakkhu loke piya-rūpaṃ sāta-rūpaṃ; sotam . . . (etc., rūpa B) rūpā . . . (etc.: rūpa C).
 (b) cakkhu-viññāṇaṃ . . . (etc.: rūpa B).
 (c) cakkhu-samphasso . . . (etc.: rūpa B).
 (d) cakkhu-samphassa-jā vedanā (do).
 (2) rūpa-saññā . . . (etc.: rūpa C); (3) rūpa-sañ-cetanā . . . (etc., same for:) (4) rūpa-tañhā;
 (5) rūpa-vitakko; (6) rūpa-vicāro.
id. p. ad suññato B.

446. *pīti*, 1143, *994.

yā ca Bhagavantam ārabbhā pīti pāmujjam modanā pa^o citti¹-odagyaṃ attamanatā abhippa-sādanatā² cittassa.

¹ vatti- T; MN reads after pamodanā: hāso pa^o vitti tuṭṭhi od^o.

² abhipūraṇatā MN.

N. pīti passaddhi samādhī upekkhā: *ad* sambojjhaṅga.

N. pucchā, *1023; and as introduction to pucchāmi *ad* 1043, 1049, 1061.

tisso pucchā: (1) adiṭṭha-jotanā pucchā, (2) diṭṭha-samsandanā p^o, (3) vimati-ccchedanā p^o.

Katamā (1)? Pakāṭiya lakkhaṇaṃ aṇṇātāṃ hoti adiṭṭhaṃ . . . (etc.: ñāta), tassa ñānāya dassa-

nāya tulanāya tiraṇāya vibhūt' atthaya vibhāvan' atthāya pañhaṃ pucchati. Ayam (1).—

Katamā (2)? Pakatīyā lakkaṇaṃ ñātaṃ hoti . . . (etc.: ñāta), aññehi paṇḍitehi saddhiṃ saṃsandan' atthāya pañhaṃ pucchati. Ayam (2).—
 Katamā (3)? Pakatīyā saṃsaya-pakkhanto hoti vimati-pakkhanto dvelhaka-jāto: evaṃ nu kho . . . (etc.: kacci ssu), so vimati-chedan' atthāya pañhaṃ pucchati. Ayam (3).—

Imā tisso pucchā.—Aparā pi tisso pucchā: (4) manussa -p°, (5) amanussa-p°, (6) nimmita-p°.

Katamā (4)? Manussā Buddhaṃ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ pucchanti: bhikkhū pucchanti . . . (etc.: manussā and khattiyā). Ayam (4).—

Katamā (5)? Amanussā Buddhaṃ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ pucchanti: Nāgā pucchanti . . . (etc.: Devatā D, E 1, except D 7, 8). Ayam (5).—

Katamā (6)? Yaṃ Bhagavā rūpaṃ abhinimmināti manomayaṃ sabbaṅga-paccāṅgim ahinindriyaṃ, so nimmito Buddhaṃ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ pucchati; Bhagavā visajjati. Ayam (6).—Imā tisso pucchā. Aparā pi tisso pucchā: (7-9: see attha) Aparā pi tisso pucchā: (10-12: see attha); and same for: (13) anavajjattha - p°, (14) nikkilesattha - p°, (15) vodānattha - p° (16-18) atīta°=, (19-21) ajjhatta°=, (22-24) kusala°=, (25-27) khandha°=, (28-36) sati-paṭṭhāna°=.

id. p. Pucchā 1-3, also at DA. I, 68.

447. pucch°: -°ati, *995, *1004; -°assu, *993; -°i, *981, *1031; -°ita, *988, *1005; -°avho, *1030.

(a) -°āmi: [with preceding pucchā ti: tisso pucchā . . .] 1043 [1045], 1049, 1061 [1079].

(1) yācāmi ajjhesāmi pasāдеми.

(2) taṃ kathayassu me.

NB. in usual quotation (1) only.

- (b) pucchāma, 1052: (~ a).
 (c) pucchantā, 1126: (~ a).
 (d) puṭṭho, 1036 (etc.): pucchito yācito . . . (~ a).
 (e) puṭṭhum, 1096, 1110: pucchitum . . . (~ a).
 (f) apucchi, 1037: apucchasi yācasi ajjhesi . . . (a)
 apucchimha, 1052: ayācimha ajjhesimha pasā-
 dimha.
 apucchatha, *1017.
 (g) apucchasi, 1050; pucchasi yācasi . . . (=f).
 (h) apucchissam, 1116: ayācissam ajjhesissam pasāda-
 yissam.
 Puṇṇaka, 1043-1048, 1124, *1006.

448. *putta*, 35, 38, 41, 60.

cattāro puttā: atrajo putto, khettajo¹ p°, dinnako
 p°, antevāsiko p°.

khetrajo S°; T *ad* 38.

cp. bandhava.

NB. putta dāra ñāti . . . : *see* palibodha.

putta dāra dhana: *see* āsimsanti; *cp.* jappā.
 puthavimaṇḍala, *990.

449. a. *puthū*, 1038.

bahukā: ete sekhā sotāpannā ca paṭipannā ca
 sakadāgāmino ca paṭipannā ca (anāgāmino°,
 arahantā°).

b. *puthū*, 1043.

yaññā vā ete puthū (yaññā-yājakā°-; dakkhiṇey-
 yā°).

(1) Kathaṃ yaññā vā ete puthū bahukā?

ete yaññā cīvara . . . (etc.: yaññā A, B):
 evaṃ (1).

(2) Kathaṃ yaññā-yājakā vā ete puthū bahukā?

ete yaññā-yājakā khattiyā ca . . . (etc.: khatti-
 ya): evaṃ (2).

(3) Katham dakkhiṇeyyā . . . (~ 1).

ete dakkhiṇeyyā samaṇa-brāhmaṇā kapaṇ' ad-
dhikā vanibbakā yācakā: evaṃ (3).

puna, *979, *995.

N. punabbhava :

khīṇa jāti°: ad bhikkhu.

n' atthi tesam p°: ad tiṇṇa, saṅkhāta-dhamma.

paṭisandhiko p°: ad bhava.

vippamuttā p°: ad bhāvitatto.

cp. a° 1123.

pun' āpara, *1004.

pubba-vāsana-vāsita, *1009.

450. pubbe [1084], 1099 (+pacchā majjhe).

atīte saṅkhāre ārabba.

purakkhato, *1015.

purā, *976, *991, *1013.

purima, *1011.

pur'-uttama, *1012.

451. purejāva, 1107.

see dhamma-takka.

452. pūgaṃ, 1073 (+vassānaṃ).

bahūni vassāni; bahūni vassa-satāni (-°sahassāni,
-°sata-sahassāni), bahūni kappāni . . . (etc.~
vassāni).

453. pekkhamāno, 1070, 1104, 1123, 36, 37, 39, 40, 49.

dakkhamāno . . . (etc., see passāmi).

pemaṇ, 41.

N. poṅkh' ānupoṅkham: see sadā.

Posāla, 1112, 1113, 1125, *1008.

phalatu, *983.

phalaṃ, *977.

N. phalaṃ, as part of yañña: see yañña; as part of
magga: see akālika, satipatṭhāna.

454. phāsu, 1120 (savanaṃ na+).

(sotam) asuddham . . . (etc.: suddha).

bandhana (Avīci°) see dukkha III, C.

455. *bandhava*, 60.

cattāro bandhavo : ñāti-bandhavā pi bandhu, (got-
ta°, mitta°, sippa°).

cp. putta.

bal' ūpapanno, 68.

456. *bahu-pphalo*, 1134.

bahu-bhakkho, bahu-rukkho, mahanto.

457. *bahussuto*, 58.

[bahussuto] sutta¹-dharo sutta¹-sanniccayo, ye te
dhammaṃ ādikalyāṇaṃ . . . (*etc.* : dhamma I).
abhivadanti, tathā-rūpāya dhammā bahussutā
honti dhātā, vacasā paricitā, manasā 'nupekkhi-
tā, diṭṭhiyā supāṭividdhā.

¹ suta° *Se.*

id. p. ad sutavā.

Bāvarī (*all* *:) 981, 984, 986-994, 995, 1006, 1010,
1019, 1021, 1025, 1028, 1029, 1030.

N. bujjhati (bajjhati) *see* palibujjhati *and* nissita.

cp. abyāpajjamāno, abhigijjheyya.

N. bujjhitabba : anu°, paṭibujjhitabba, saṃbujjhit°, adhi-
gantabba, phusit°, sacchikāt°.

id. p. : *ad* eka 6, *also for* bujjhi, *ibid.*

cp. gacche, niyāma, patti.

458. *Buddha*, 1126-1129, 1133, 1145, 1147, *993, *999, *1005.

(1) yo so Bhagavā . . . (*etc.* : Bhagavā III) . . . Bud-
dho ti.

(2) Ken' atthena Buddho ? Bujjhitā saccānī ti Bud-
dho, bodhetā pajāyā ti Buddho (sabbaññutāya~,
sabba-dassāvitāya~, abhiññeyyatāya~, vikaṣitā-
ya~, sati-visāya~), khīṇ' āsava-saṅkhātena B°,
nirupakkilesa-saṅkhātena B°, ekanta-vītarāgo ti
Buddho . . . (*etc.* : eka I, 4-6); abuddhi-viha-
tattā buddhi-paṭilābhā ti B° Buddho ti.

(3) N' etaṃ nāmaṃ . . . (*etc.* : Bhagavā C) . . . pañ-
ñatti; yad idaṃ Buddho.

NB. At other passages explanation like "Bhagavā"

Buddha-cakkhu : see cakkhumā.

Buddha, Dhamma, Saṅgha : s. sata.

Epithets : ad Mahesi ; Names of other Buddhas :
ad saccavhaya.

N. bojjaṅga : ad pucchā, Bhagavā, bhāvitatto, sati-
patṭhāna, sambojjaṅga.

byañjana, *1017.

N. byasana : ñāti°, bhoga°, roga°, sīla°, diṭṭhi° ad
dukkha I, pariddava, soka.

459. byākaroti, 1116, *1025.

byākarissati, *993.

byākāsi Ps., 1127.

see brūmi 2, cp. viyā°.

byakkhāta, *1000.

460. byāpanujja, 66.

panuditvā pajahitvā=.

N. byāpāda : ad abyāpajjamāno, kukkucca, takka, sīla.

461. brahmacariyaṃ, 1128.

see following A (a).

462. brahmacariyavā, 1041.

A. (a) brahmacariyaṃ vuccati asaddhamma-samāpattiyā
ārati virati paṭi° veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ
anajjhāpatti velā anatikkamo setughāto¹; api ca
nippariyāyavasena² brahmacariyaṃ vuccati ariyo
atṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ¹ . . . (s. magga).

(b) Yo iminā ariyena atṭh° maggena upeto=, so vuc-
cati brahmacariyavā.

B. ⁿ Yathā dhanena dhanavā ti vuccati, bhogena bho-
gavā ti vuccati (yasena~, sippena~, sīlena~,
viriyena~, paññāya~, vijjāya~) evaṃ eva yo
^a iminā . . . (etc.=A (b)).

¹ om. Br Sc 1041.

² °yāyena 1041.

ⁿ B om. by Br.

463. *Brahmaloka*, 1117 (+sadevaka).

see devamanussaloka.

Brahmā, *1024.

brahme, *982, 1065, 1133.

464, a. *brāhmaṇa*, 1059, 1063, 1115 [1140: Vocative] *976, *979, *992, *997, *999, *1006, *1008, *1018, *1028, *1029.

sattannaṃ dhammānaṃ bāhitattā brāhmaṇo . . .

(etc.: bhikkhu): “Bāhetvā sabba-pāpakāni

(Sabbhiyā¹ ti Bhagavā)

vimalo² sādhu-samāhito t̥hitatto³

samsāraṃ⁴ aticca kevalī so

anissito⁵ tādī pavuccate⁶ brahmā ” ti.*

¹ parissayā S^c 1059; satiyā Br^r, sagiyā S^c, 1063; sarahigā S^c *ad* bhikkhu; labhissā S^c *ad* vedagū.

² pi loke S^c 1059.

³ citatto T 1063.

⁴ paramparaṃ S^c 1059.

⁵ asito Br^r S^c, Sn.

⁶ “sa” ins. Br^r S^c, Sn.

* Sn. 519.

464, b. *brāhmaṇā*, 1043, 1044, 1079 (: for °āse).

yekeci bho-vādikā [: vādino Br^r].

464, c. *brāhmaṇā*, 1127.

solasa pārāyaniyā br^o.

N. *brāhmaṇā jātisampannā gotta-sampannā ajjhāyakā mantadharā tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇṇaṃ du-keṭubhānaṃ sākkhara-ppabhedānaṃ itihā sa-pañca-mānaṃ padakā veyyākaraṇā lokāyatamahāpurisa-lakkhaṇesu anavayā: ad* dakkhiṇey yā [*sub* thomenti].
cp. samaṇa; D. I, 88, 120.

465. *brū*^o (a) °mi, 1033, 1042, 1046, 1048, 1078, 1082, 1094.

(b) °si, 1032, 1081.

(c) °hi, *1018, 1034, 1043, 1052, 1069, 1096.

(d) abravi, *981, *986.

1. *Present (for a)*: ācikkhāmi, desemi, paññāpemi, paṭ-ṭhapemi vivarāmi vibhajāmi uttānikaromi pakā-semi.

ad: ādisati, pabrūmi, brūmi, brūsi (*in Text*), vadāmi.

2. *Aorist (for b in N)*: ācikkhi desesi paññāpesi paṭṭhapesi vivari vibhaji uttāni- [: uttāniṃ] [T] akāsi pakāsesi,
ad: akkhāsi, adesesi, byākāsi, byākamsu, brūsi,
1127, 1131, 1137.
3. *Imperative (for c) (a)*: ācikkhāhi desehi paññāpehi paṭṭhapehi vivarehi vibhajehi uttānikarohi pakāsehi,
ad: pabrūhi Br S^c **1037.** Br **1043**; brūhi S^c **1061.**
(b): same as *(a)*, but ācikkha, vivara, vibhaja (*instead of* °hi), *ad*: akkhāhi, ācikkha, pabrūhi, brūhi, viyākarohi, viyācikkha.
4. *Future*: ācikkhissāmi desissāmi paññāpessāmi . . . ,
ad: kittayissāmi, pavakkhāmi.
5. *Past participle*: ācikkhita desita paññāpita
ad: kittita (*and* akittayi), tesu, desita, yāni.
6. *Noun-derivation*: ācikkhanam desanam . . . , *ad*:
 veyyākaranam.
cp. kathemi.

466. Bhagavā, *993, *1015, *1025, 1033, 1041, 1043, 1045, 1050, 1055, 1057, 1062, 1079, 1097, 1096, 1098, Ps. 1121.

A. gārav' ādhivacanam.

- B. (1) Api ca bhagga-rāgo ti Bhagavā . . . (*etc.*: rāgo) bhaji vi° paṭi°⁰¹ dhammaratanan ti Bhagavā bhavānam antam karoti ti Bh°.
- (2) Bhāvita-kāyo (°silo, °citto, °pañño) ti Bh°.
- (3) Bhaji vā Bh° arañña-vana-patthāni . . . (*etc.*: arañña) . . . ti Bh°.
- (4) Bhāgī vā Bh° cīvara=°ānan ti Bh°.
- (5) Bhāgī vā Bh° attha-rasassa (dhamma°, vimutti°) adhi-sīlassa (°cittassa, °paññāyā) ti Bh°.
- (6) Bhāgī vā Bh° catunnam jhānānam, catunnam ap-pamaññānam, catunnam āruppa-samāpattinan ti Bh°.
- (7) Bhāgī vā Bh° atṭhanam vimokkhānam, atṭhanam abhibhāyatanānam, navannam anupubba-samāpattinan ti Bh°.

- (8) Bhāgī vā Bh° dasannaṃ saññābhāvanānaṃ² dasannaṃ kasīṇa-samāpattīnaṃ, ānāpāna-satisamādhissa asubha³-samāpattiyaṃ ti Bh°.
- (9) Bhāgī vā Bh° catunnaṃ sati-paṭṭhānānaṃ . . . (etc.: sati-p°, 1-7) . . . ti Bh°.
- (10) Bhāgī vā Bh° dasannaṃ Tathāgata-balānaṃ, catunnaṃ vesārajjanaṃ, catunnaṃ paṭisambhidānaṃ, channaṃ⁴ abhiññānaṃ channaṃ Buddhadhammānaṃ ti Bh°.
- C. Bhagavā ti: n' etaṃ nāmaṃ mātaraṃ kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ . . . (etc.: dukkha I E), na samaṇa-brāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ; vimokkh' antikaṃ etaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ bodhiyā-mūle saha sabbaññuta-ññāpassa paṭilābhassa sacchikā-paññatti: yad idaṃ Bh° ti.

¹ pavibhaji Br.

² om. Sc.

³ anupa° Sc.

⁴ chajjam Sc.

id. p. C: ad Buddha.

466, *b. Bhagavā*, 1110: Buddhaṃ Bhagavantam.

466, *c. Bhagavā* (for "yo"), 1112, 1137.

yo so Bh° sayambhū anācariyako pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmam saccāni abhisambujjhi¹, tattha ca sabbaññutam² patto balesu ca vasi-bhāvam.

¹ -°bhujjhi *sporadic*.

² sabbaññātam Sc.

id. p. ad. Buddha.

467. *bhajanti*, 75.

sam°.

468. *bhajetha*, 58.

bhajeyya seveyya ni° saṃseveyya paṭiseveyya.

469. *bhane*, 1131.

bhaṇeyya katheyya . . . (: etc.: kathemi).

Bhadrāvudha, *1008, 1101-04, 1125, 1146.

bhamukantāra, *1022.

470. *bhayam*, 37, 49.

jāti-bhayam jarā- (. . . jāti 1-4)°, rāja-bhayam (cora°, aggi°, udaka°, attānuvāda°, parānuvāda°¹, daṇḍa°, duggati°¹, ūmi°, kumbhīla°, āvaṭṭa°, sumsumāra°², ājivaka°³, asiloka°, parisāraja°), bhayānakaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃso cetaso ubbego°⁴ uttrāso.

¹ om. T. 37.

² sumasukā T. Susukā A, Miln.

³ om. T.

⁴ ubbeggio T.

cp. quot. ad 51 : and mahabbhayam.

id. p. In different order at A. II, 121 sq. and Miln 196.

471. *bhava*, 1055-1059 (kāma°), 1133 (sabba°ātivatto), [69] dve bhavā : kamma-bhavo paṭisandhiko ca punabbhavo.

(1) Katamo kamma-bhavo ? Puññ' ābhisaṅkhāro apuññ' ābhisaṅkhāro ānejj'¹ ābhisaṅkhāro ; ayam kamma-bhavo. (2) Katamo paṭisandhiko punabbhavo ? Paṭisandhikā rūpā, vedanā . . . (*etc. : rūpa G*) ; ayam (2).

¹ ānañj° Br, anejj° Sc, anejjh° T, āneñj° Vbh.

cp. Vbh. 137.

NB. kāma-bhava, rūpa-bhava, etc. : see dhātu.

472. *bhav-ā-bhave*, 1060, 1068.

kamma-bhave punabbhave, [kāma-bhave kamma-bhave]* kāma-bhave punabbhave (rūpa-bhave~, arūpa-bhave~), punappuna-bhave, punappunagatiyā (-°upapattiyā, -°paṭisandhiyā, -°attabhāv' ābhinibbattiyā).

* *Ins. MSS.*

473. *bhara-rāga-rattā*, 1046.

vuccati yo bhavesu bhava-cchando . . . (: see chanda A); bhavarāgena bhavesu rattā . . . (etc.: nissita C^a).

bhavati, *1003.

474. *bhavanti*, 36, *bhavissati*, *1005, 1084.

saṃ^o jāyanti sañ^o nibbattanti abhi^o pātubhavanti.
cp. jāneti.

bhavaṃ, *983.

bhānuma, *1016.

475. *bhāvitatto*, 1049.

kathaṃ Bhagavā bhāvitatto ?

A 1. Bhagavā bhāvita-kāyo (°sīlo, °citto, °pañño),
bhāvita-satipatṭhāno=(etc. 1-6).

2. [bhāvita-maggo, pahīna-kilesa, paṭividdha-kuppo]¹,
sacchikata-nirodho; dukkhaṃ² tassa² pariññā-
taṃ, samudayo pahīno, maggo bhāvito, nirodho
sacchikato; abhiññeyyaṃ abhiññātaṃ . . . (etc.:
abhiññāya 1-5).

3. aparitto mahanto gambhīro appameyyo duppari-
yogālho³ bahu-ratano, sāgar' ūpamo⁴.

B. Cha' aṅg' ūpekkhāya samannāgato hoti :

1. cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā n' eva sumano hoti na
dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno,
sotena . . . (etc.: Rūpa A);

2 (a) cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā manāpaṃ n' ābhigij-
jhati n' ābhipihayati⁵ na rāgaṃ jāneti;

(b) tassa tṭhito va kāyo hoti, tṭhitam cittaṃ, ajjhataṃ
susaṇṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ;

3. cakkhumā kho pan' etaṃ rūpaṃ disvā amanāpaṃ
(a) na mañku hoti appatitṭhita-citto ādinamanaso⁶
abyāpanna-cetaso :

(b) tassa . . . (=2 b).

[2 b-f:] sotena saddaṃ sutvā manāpaṃ . . . (etc.
=2 for rūpa A b-f).

[3 b-f:] manasā kho pan' etaṃ dhammaṃ viññāya
amanāpaṃ . . . (etc.=3 for rūpa A b-f).

[2+3:] cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā manāp' āmanāpesu rūpesu t̥hito va kāyo hoti . . . (=2 b) sotena . . . (etc., as above for rūpa A b-f);

4. cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā rajaniye na rajjati, dosa-niye na dussati (moh°~muyhati, kop°~kupati, mad°~majjati, kiles°~kilissati). sotena . . . (etc., as above for rūpa A b-f);

5. diṭṭhe' diṭṭha-matto, sute suta-matto, (mute~, viññāte~); diṭṭhe na limpati . . .⁸ (sute~, mute~, viññāte~); diṭṭhe anupāyo⁹ anissito = (: see nissita), sute anupāyo anissito . . . (mute~, viññāte~);

6. samvijjati Bhagavato cakkhum, passati Bhagavā cakkhunā rūpaṃ, chandarāgo Bhagavato n' atthi, suvimutta-citto Bhagavā (: same for rūpa A b-f: suṇāti sotena saddaṃ . . ., ghāyati ghānena ghānaṃ . . ., sāyati jivhāya rasaṃ . . ., phusati kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ . . ., vijānāti manasā dhammaṃ . . .).

7. 'Cakkhu rūp' ārāmaṃ rūpa-rataṃ rūpa-samnu-ditaṃ Bhagavatā dantaṃ guttaṃ rakkhitaṃ samvutaṃ, tassa ca samvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. sotaṃ sadd' ārāmaṃ . . . (etc., as above, for rūpa A b-f).

8. (a) "Dantaṃ nayanti samitiṃ, dantaṃ rāj' ābhirūhati danto seṭṭho manussesu, yo tivākayan titik-khati | varaṃ assatarā dantā, ājāniyā va sindhavā kuñjarā vā mahānāgā, atta-danto tato varaṃ."

(b) "Na hi etehi yānehi gaccheyya agataṃ¹⁰ disaṃ¹⁰ yath' āttanā sudantena danto dantena gacchati |* vidhāsu na vikampanti vippanuttā punabbhavā danta-bhūmiṃ anuppattā te loka vijitāvino¹¹ | 'yass' indriyāni bhāvitāni ajjhattaṃ ca babiddhā ca sabbaloke¹² nibbijjh¹³ imaṃ¹³ paraṃ ca lokaṃ kalam kaṅkhati bhāvito¹⁴ sadanto" ti.

Evam Bhagavā bhāvitatto.

¹ om. T.

² dukkhassa (ad tinna).

³ dupariyogo S^c.

⁴ sāgara-samo Br.

⁶ pihayati B^r. ⁶ *sic* T; ādina-maso S^c, alina-manaso B^r.

⁷ *om.* S^c. ⁸ lippati S^c.

antapayo S^c, anussayo B^r.

gatadisam B^r, atam disam S^c. ¹¹ jivitāvino B^r.

appaloke B^r.

nibbijham imam B^r, nibbijjattam imam S^c.

¹⁴ bhāvitatto S^c.

id. p. A 2: *ad* tiṇṇa B. * Dh. 321-323.

476. *bhāvento*, 1130.

āsevanto bahulikaronto.

cp. kāmagaṇā B.

477. *a. bhikkhu*, *1015, 1039, 1041.

A. sattannaṃ dhammānaṃ bhinnattā bhikkhu, sakkāya-ditṭhi bhinno hoti, vicikicchā¹ bhinnā¹ hoti¹, (sīlabbata-parāmāso^o-, rāgo, doso, moho, māno^{o-2}) bhinnā 'ssa honti pāpakā . . . (: dhammā=).

B. "Pajjena³ katena³ attanā (Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā) parinibbāna-gato vitīṇṇa-kaṅkho vibhavañ ca bhavañ ca vippahāya vusitavā khīṇa-punabbhavo so bhikkhū" ti*.

¹ *om.* S^c.

² *om.* B^r.

³ *pajjota*^o S^c, magge bhāvitena B^r. * Sn. 514.

id. p. A *ad* brāhmaṇa (: bāhito *for* bhinno, *but* S^c pahīn' assa *for* bhinnā 'ssa), *and ad* vedagū (: vidito *and* viditattam *for* bhinno).

477. *b. bhikkhu*, 1056, 1104.

puthujjana-kalyāṇako vā bhikkhu, sekho vā bhikkhu.

bhikkhu-saṅgha, *1015.

bhīyyo, 1147, 61.

478. *bhuja*, 48.

vuccati hattho.

bhū: ahu, *978, *984, *994, *1021, 1146, *see* mā 'hu.

cp. hoti.

479. *bhūtā*, 35.

vuccanti tasā ca thāvarā¹ ca.

(1) Tasā ti: yesaṃ tasiṇā² taṇhā appahīnā yesaṃ ca bhaya-bheravā appahīnā. Kimkāraṇā vuccanti tasā? Te tasanti ut^o paritasanti bhāyanti santāsaṃ āpajjanti; taṃ kāraṇā vuccanti tasā.

(2) Thāvarā ti: yesaṃ taṇhā pahīnā . . . (etc., as 1 in opposite form).

¹ kāvarā T.

² om. T.

480. *bhūri-paññāno*, 1136.

(a) ñāṇa-paññāno, paññā-dhajo, paññā-ketu, paññā-ādhipateyyo¹, vicaya-bahulo¹, pavicaya-bahulo, okkhāyana-bahulo², samokkhāyana-dhammo, vi-bhūta-vihāri, taccarito=.

(b) “Dhajo rathassa paññānaṃ, dhūmo paññānaṃ aggino rājā ratthassa paññānaṃ bhattā paññānaṃ itthiyā” ti.*

(c) Evam eva Gotamo bhūri-paññāno ñāṇa-paññāno . . . (etc.: a).

¹ mahā^o Sc.

² Sc repeats with sam^o.

* S. I., 42.

481. *bhūri-pañño*, 1097, 1143.

see paritta-pañño.

482. *bhūri-medhaso*, 1131, 1136.

bhūri vuccati . . . (=paritta-pañño C); medhā vuccati . . . (=medhā).

see also vara^o.

483. *bhetvā*, 62.

bhīditvā sam^o phālayitvā² padālayitvā sam^o.

¹ pa^o Sc.

² sandālayitvā Sc.

bherava, *934.

bhotī, *988. bhoto, *1028.

Bhoganagara, *1013.

484. *makḥha*, 1132 (māna°).

makḥhāyaṇā makḥhāyitattam nitṭhuriya-kammam.
cp. pamāda.

Magadha Ps.

485. *magga* : A., 1130^b (maggam uttamam).

maggam uttamam vuccati :

ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ sammā-
diṭṭhi, sammā-saṅkappo, (-°vācā, -°kammanto,
-°ājīvo, -°vāyāmo, -°sati, -°samādhi).

id. p. ad care, dhamma-takka, nāma-kāyo, niyāma,
Pārāyana, brahmacariyavā, bhāvitatto, vedagū,
saṅkhārā, sati.

(mentioned only in :) cakkhumā, pucchā, Buddha,
Bhagavā, magga-ñāṇa, muni, viññāṇa, sandiṭ-
thika.

N.B. : dukkha, kilesa, magga, nirodha : see dukkha

II. ; maggassa uppādetā : *ad* Satthā ; catūsu mag-
gesu ñāṇam : *ad* bodhi ; vedagū.

B. 1130^c :

pajjo patho pantho añjasam vaṭumāyanam¹ nāvā
uttara-setu pakullo² saṅkamo².

¹ vaṭumayam S^c.

² makulehi sicasammu S^c.

486. *maccu-tara*, 1119 (+siyā).

maccum pi tareyyāsi maraṇam pi tareyyāsi=.

487. *maccudheyya* : A, 1104 (-°ā pajā).

(a) vuccanti kilesā ca khandhā ca abhisāṅkhāsā ca.

(b) Pajā maccu-dheyye mārā-dheyye maraṇa-dheyye

B. 1146 (: maccudheyyassa pāram).

=A^a and : maccudheyyassa pāram vuccati ama-
tam nibbānam=.

488. *maccu-rājā*, 1118.

Māro pi maccu-rājā maraṇam pi.

489. *maccu-vasam vaje*, 1100.

maccuno vā vasam gaccheyya (maraṇassa °, Māra-
pakkhassa °).

490. *majjhe*, 1040 (: *ad anta*), 1092 (: *ad sara*), 1099.
vuccati paccuppannaṃ rūpaṃ=(rūpaṃ G).

491. *maññāmi*, 1049, 1142.
evam jānāmi ā° vijānāmi paṭi°¹ paṭivijjhāmi².

¹ om. Sc.

² om. T.

cp. ājānamāno.

492. *mathenti*, 50.
tāsenti hāpenti pa°.

493. *madhura*, 50.
see kāmagaṇā.

494. *mano*, *985, *1004, *1005, *1030, 1142, 1143.
yaṃ [ca Bhagavantam ārabha] mano mānasam
hadayaṃ paṇḍaram mano man' āyatanam man-
indriyaṃ viññāṇam viññāṇa¹-kkhandho tajjā
mano-viññāṇa-dhātu.

¹ om. Sc.

id. p. Dhs. 68.

495. *manasā 'nāvilo*, 1039.

A. =No. 494, but "cittam" after "yaṃ."

B (1) Kāya-duccaritena cittam āvilaṃ hoti lulitaṃ
eritaṃ ghaṭṭitaṃ calitaṃ bhantaṃ avūpa-
santaṃ (vacī° . . ., mano° . . .);

(2) rāgena . . . (etc.: rāga I) cittam āvilaṃ hoti luli-
taṃ . . . (etc.=I).

C. Cittena anāvilo siyā alulito . . . (etc.=B¹) avilā-
kāre kilese jaheyya=āvilākārehi kilesehi arato
assa virato=.

manorama, 50, *1013.

=manas' ānāvilo.

mano-paṇha, *1017, *1024.

N. manāpa-dinnaṃ : s. yañña ; piya manāpa . . . : *ad*
vidhumo ; manāpikā rūpā : *ad* kāmā ; mano-maya :
s. pucchā.

496. *manujā*, A : 1043, 1044.

manussā vuccanti.

B : 1123.

satt' ādhivacanam.

N. manussā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāya
rājāno khattiyā = : *ad* pucchā.

NB. amanussā : see devatā D-E 1 (*except canda and suriya*).

manta-pāragū, *976, *997.

497. *mantā*, *1000, *1004, *1018; [1040], 1042.

vuccati paññā =.

498. *manda*, 1051.

moho avidvā =.

mandira, *1012; cp. Kosala°.

499. *mamāyita*, 1056.

dve mamattā : taṇhā-mamatto . . . (*etc.* : taṇhā
III) (*with pahāya and paṭinissajjitvā*).

cp. : akaṅkho, kaṅkhā, lepa.

500. *malam*, 1132.

rāgo malam . . . (*etc.* : rāga II b).

cp. vimalo.

501. *mahabbhayaṃ*, 1032, 1033, 1092 (: see below).

lokassa bhayaṃ maha° pīḷanaṃ ghaṭṭanaṃ upad-
davo upasaggo.

(b) 1092 : jāti bhaye . . . (*etc.* : jāti 1-4).

mahā, *1008, *1027.

502. *mahā*, 1040 (°purisa).

A. agga° setṭha° viṣiṭṭha° pāmokkha° uttama° pa-
vara°.

id. p. *ad* anapara; abhikkanta; uttama; parama;
vara(-°pañña); (saññā-)vimokkha; sampanna;
setṭha.

B. 1042 (*mahāpurisa*).

āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etad avoca* : “Ma-
hāpuriso” ti bhante vuccati; kittāvatā nu kho
bhante mahāpuriso hoti ti? Vimutta-cittattā

khv' āhaṃ Sāriputta mahāpuriso ti vadāmi avimutta¹-cittattā no mahāpuriso ti vadāmi. Kathañ ca S° vimutta-citto hoti? Idha S° bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ (1) kāye kāy' ānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāy' ānupassino² viharato cittaṃ virajjati, vimuccati anupādāya-āsavehi; (2) vedanāsu, citte, dhammesu dhamm' ānupassī . . . (etc., as 1).

Evam kho S° bhikkhu vimutta-citto hoti, vimutta-cittattā kho' āhaṃ S° "mahāpuriso" ti vadāmi, avimutta¹-cittattā no mahāpuriso ti vadāmi.

¹ adhimutta- S° T. ² anupassato S°, anupasamsino T.

* S. V., 158.

503. *mahesi*, 1054, 1057 [1061]; mahā isi, 1125.

kim mahesi Bhagavā?

(1) Mahantaṃ sīla-kkhandhaṃ esi=ti mahesi; mahantaṃ samādhī-kkhandhaṃ . . . (etc.: sīla°=); mahato moha¹-tamo-kāyassa padālanam esi=; mahato vipallāssa pabhedanam² esi=; (taṇhā-sallassa abbulhanam³~; diṭṭhi-saṅghatassa vinibbeṭhanam⁴~; māna⁵-dhajassa papātanam⁶~; abhisankhārassa vūpasanam~; oghassa nittaraṇam~; bhārassa nikkhepanam~; saṃsāra-vaṭṭassa upacchedam~; santāpassa nibbāpanam~; parilāhassa paṭipassaddhiṃ~; dhamma-dhajassa ussāpanam~); mahante sati-patthāne=(1-7); mahantaṃ paramatthaṃ amataṃ⁷ nibbānam⁷ esi gavesi pariyesī ti mahesi.

(2) Mah' esakkhehi⁸ vā sattehi esito=: kahaṃ Buddho, kahaṃ Bhagavā (-°Devadevo, -°Narāsabho) ti mahesi.

¹ om. Br T.

² parodanam S°.

³ abbahanam S° abbuhanam Br.

⁴ vinivēṭhanam S° 1116; vinivedh° Br, vinibbedanam S° 1054.

⁶ nāma° Br.

⁶ pa° only Sc.

⁷ om. T.

⁸ mahantehi Sc.

id. p. ad Devisi (1116).

mahodadhi, 1134.

mā, *1021, 1098.

mā 'kāsi, 1068, : see kar°; cp. mā 'hu.

Māgadha, *1013.

māṇava, *1022, *1027, *1028.

504. *mātā*, 60.

yā sā janikā.

NB. *mātā* pitā . . . see dukkha I E.

505. *māna*, 1132.

ekavidhena māno : yo cittassa uṇṇati.

duvidhena māno : att' ukkaṃsana-māno para-
vambhana-māno.

tividhena° : seyyo 'ham asmiṃ¹ ti māno (sadiso~,
hīno~).

catubbidhena° : lābhena mānaṃ jāneti (yasena~,
pasamsāya~, dukkhena~).

pañcavidhena° : lābhimhi manāpikānaṃ rūpānaṃ
mānaṃ jāneti . . . (etc. : rūpa E).

chabbidhena° : cakkhu-sampadāya mānaṃ jāneti
. . . (etc. : rūpa B).

sattavidhena° : māno ati° mān' ātimāno omāno
adhimāno² asmiṃ-māno micchā-māno.

aṭṭhavidhena° : lābhena mānaṃ jāneti; alābhena
(etc. : lābha I-8).

navavidhena° : seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmiṃ ti
māno (sadiso~, hīno~); sadisassa seyyo . . .
(sadiso~, hīno~); hīnassa seyyo . . . (sadiso~,
hīno~).

dasavidhena° : idh' ekacco mānaṃ jāneti jātiyā vā
gottena vā kolaputtikena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya
vā dhanena vā aḍḍhena³ vā kamm' āyatanena vā
(sipp°) vijjattāṇāna vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena
vā aññatar' aññatarena vā vatthunā.

yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati
unnalo⁴ dhajo sampaggāho ketu kamyatā⁵ cit-
tassa : ayam vuccati māno.

¹ asmi T.

² avamāno T.

³ ajjhenena T.

⁴ uttamo S^c.

⁵ kammata S^c. cp. Dhs. 1116.

506. *Māra* [1095 : °vas' ānugā; see next], 1103.

kamm' ābhisaṅkhāra vasena paṭisandhiko khandha-
māro dhātu°- (etc. : see dhātu).

507. *Māra-vas-ānugā*, 1095.

A. Māro ti : yo so Māro Kaṇho Adhipati Antagū Na-
muci Pamatta-bandhu.

B. (a) Na te Māra-vas' ānugā ti : na te Mārassa vasena¹
vattanti, na pi Māro tesu vasaṃ vatteti; te
Mārañ² ca Māra-pakkhañ ca.

(b) Māra-pāsañ ca (°balisañ ca; °āmisañ ca; °visayañ
ca; °nivāsañ ca; °gocarañ ca; °bandhanañ ca).

(c) abhibhuyya=viharanti . . . etc. (see caranti=).

¹ vase T.

² Mārassa vasañ S^c.

id. p. B^b ad jappā.

cp. paṭṭhagū; Maccu-vasa.

NB. Mār' āmisa : see kusala.

Māra-cakkhu : jhānai.

Māra-senā : see visenkatvā.

508. *mārisa*, 1036, 1038, 1045, 1047, 1092, *1028.

piya-vacanāṃ garu-vacanāṃ sagāra-va-sappatissā-
dhi-vacanāṃ etaṃ.

Māhissati, *1011.

509. *miga*, 39.

dve migā : eṇi-migo ca sarabha-migo ca.

510. *mitta*, 37 [58], 75.

dve mittā : āgārika-mitto ca anāgārika¹-mitto ca.

(1) Katamo āgārika-mitio ?

Idh' ekacco duddadam² dadāti, duccajam cajati
 dukkaram karoti dukkhamam khamati guyham
 assa ācikkhati guyham assa pariguyhati āpadāsu
 na vijahati jīvitam c' assa atthāya pariccattam
 hoti khīne n' ātimaññati. Ayam āgārika-mitto.

(2) Katamo anāgārika¹-mitto ? Idha bhikkhu piyo
 ca hoti manāpo ca hoti garu ca bhāvanīyo ca
 vacana-kkhamo ca gambhirañ ca katham kattā
 atthāne ca niyojeti adhisīle samādapeti, catun-
 nam sati-paṭṭhānānam bhāvan' ānuyoge samāda-
 peti . . . (etc., sati-paṭṭhāna 1-7). Ayam anā-
 gārika-mitto.¹ pabbajita ° Sc.² dvaddam Sc.

mukha, *1022.

muta, 1082 : see diṭṭha.

511. mutimā, 61.

see jātimā.

512. mutta-saddho, 1146.

saddhā-garuko, saddhā-pubbaṅgamo (-°adhimutto,
 -°adhipateyyo), arahanta-ppatto.

mudita, 73.

muddhā- (: all *), 983, 987, 988, 989, 990, 1004, 1025,
 1026.

-pāta, 987.

'adhi-pāta, 988, 989, 990, 996, 1004, 1025, 1026.

513. munayo, 1077.

muni-nāmakā ājīvakā nigaṇṭhā jaṭilā tāpasā.

514. muni, 1052, 1058, 1074 [1075], [1078], [1080], 1081,
 1085 [1090], 1091, 1127, 1147.

A. monam vuccati ñāṇam yā paññā=.

Bhagavā tena ñāṇena samannāgato muni monap-
 patto. Tiṇi moneyyāni : kāya-moneyyam (vacī°,
 mano°).

1. Katamaṃ kāya-moneyyaṃ ?

Tividha kāya-duccaritānaṃ pahānaṃ kāya-moneyyaṃ ; tividha kāya-sucaritaṃ kāya-moneyyaṃ ; (kāy' ārammaṇe ñāṇaṃ^o ~ ; kāya-pariññā^o ; ~ pariññā-sahagato maggo^o ; kāye chanda-rāgassa pahānaṃ^o ; kāya-saṅkhāra-nirodho^o ; catuttha-jhāna-samāpatti^o) : idaṃ kāya-moneyyaṃ.

2. Katamaṃ vacī-moneyyaṃ ?

(a) Catubbidha vacī-duccaritānaṃ pahānaṃ vacī-moneyyaṃ . . . (etc. ~ 1 with vāc^o, vācā^o and vacī-saṅkhāra-nirodho ; dutiya-jjhāna-samāpatti^o) : idaṃ vacī-moneyyaṃ.

(b) ⁿPariññā-sahagato maggo vacī-moneyyaṃ, vācāya chanda-rāgassa pahānaṃ v.-m., vacī-saṅkhāra-nirodho ; tatiya-jjhāna-samāpatti v.-m. : idaṃ vacī-moneyyaṃ.

3. Katamaṃ mano-moneyyaṃ ?

Tividha mano-duccaritānaṃ pahānaṃ mano-moneyyaṃ . . . (etc. ~ 1 with citta^o, . . . nirodho ; saññā-vedayita-nirodha-samāpatti^o) : idaṃ mano-moneyyaṃ.

4 (a) “ Kāya-muniṃ vācā-muniṃ
mano-muniṃ anāsavaṃ
muniṃ moneyya-sampannaṃ
āhu[āgu ?]-sabba-ppahāyinaṃ.

(b) (rep. a, lines 1-3), āhu ninhāta-pāpakan ” ti¹*.

B. Imehi moneyyehi dhammehi samannāgatā cha munino : agāra-muni, anagāra-muni (sekka^{o-2}, asekha^o, pacceka^o, muni^o).

1. Katame agāra-munino ?

Ye te agārikā ditṭhi-padā viññāta-sāsanā : ime
' agāra-munino.

2. Katame anagāra-munino ?

Ye te pabbajitā ditṭhi-padā viññāta-sāsanā :
ime anagāra-munino.

3. Satta sekha-munino ;

4. Arahanto asekha-munino ;

5. Pacceka-sambuddhā pacceka-munino;
 6. Tathāgatā Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā muni-munino.

(a) “Na monena muni hoti, mūlha-rūpo aviddasu³ yo ca tulaṃ⁴ va paggaṃha varam ādāya paṇḍito pāpāni parivajjeti: yo muni tena so muni yo muṇāti ubho loke muni tena pavuccati⁵.” ‡

(b) “Asataṇ ca sataṇ ca ñatvā dhammaṃ ajjhatabhiddhā ca. sabbaloke deva-manussehi pūjito yo saṅgajālam⁶ aticca so muni” ti.

ⁿ om. Br.

¹ ninnahāta T; ninnahuta S^c; “āhuṃ dibbo tathā pa-kam” S^c.

² sekkha S^c.

³ aviddisu T.

⁴ tulyaṃ S^c.

⁵ vuccati Br T.

⁶ santa S^c *passim*.

* It. 56 (*only* 3^b).

‡ Dh. 268, 269.

Mulaka (or Alaka ?), *977.

515. *musā* (bhaṇe), 1131.

A. mosavajjam bhaṇeyya (musāvādam^o-, anariyavādam^o-). Idh' ekacco sabh' aggato vā paris' aggato vā (ñātimajjh^o-, rājakulamajjh^{o-1}) abhinīto sakkiputtṭho “ehi bho purisa, yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehī” ti ajānaṃ āha jānāmī ti, jānaṃ vā āha na jānāmī ti apassaṃ āha . . . (~jān^o): iti atta-hetu vā para-hetu vā āmisakiñcikkha-hetu vā sampajāna-musā bhaṇāti: idaṃ vuccati mosavajjam.

B. Api ca tih' ākārehi musāvādo hoti:

(1) pubb' ev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti,

(2) bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhāṇāmī ti,

(3) bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitaṃ ti.

Imehi tih' ākārehi musāvādo hoti.

C. Api ca catūh' ākārehi musāvādo hoti:

1-3=B; 4: vinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ pañcah' ākārehi; chah'-; sattah'-¹; atṭṭah'-: 1-4=*preceding*, 5:

vinidhāya khantiṃ, 6: vinidhāya ruciṃ, 7: vinidhāya saññam, 8: vinidhāya bhāvaṃ. Imehi atṭhah' ākārehi musāvādo hoti.

¹ om. Sc.

516. *muhuttam*, 1138.

khaṇaṃ layaṃ vassaṃ atthaṃ.

N. *mūlaṃ* hetu *nidānaṃ* sambhavo pabhavo samutṭhānaṃ āhāro āramiṇaṇaṃ paccayo samudayo: *ad* pabhava; *mūla*-dassāvī.

abbrev.: hetu paccaya *nidānaṃ*: *ad* tasmā.

abbrev.: hetu paccaya *kāraṇaṃ*: *ad* attattha.

similar: *akāraṇā* ahetu *apaccayā*: *ad* *nikkāraṇā*.

cp. *ādīnava*, *kusala*, *jappā*, *nidānaṃ*.

517. *mūla*-dassāvī, 1043.

I. *Bhagavā* *mūla*-dassāvī hetu° . . . (*etc.*: *mūla*=).

A. (a) *Tīṇi*¹ *akusala*-*mūlāni*: *lobho* *akusala*-*mūlaṃ* (*do*-so°, *moho*°-).

(b) *Vuttam* h' *etaṃ* *Bhagavatā*:*

1a. *Tiṇ'* *imāni* *bhikkhave* *nidānāni* *kammānaṃ* *samudaya*ya: *lobho* *nidānaṃ* *kamm*° *sa*-*mud*° (*doso*°~, *moho*°~).

1b. *Na* *bhikkhave* *lobhajena* *kammena* (*dosa*°~, *moha*°~).

1c. *devā* *paññāyanti*, *manussā* *paññāyanti*², *yāvā* *pan'* *aññā* *pi* *kāci* *sugatiyo*;

2b. *atha* *kho* *bhikkhave* *lobhajena* *kammena* (:1b).

2c. *nirayo* *paññāyati* (*tiracchānayo*ni-, *pittivisa*-*yo*-), *yāvā* *pan'* *aññā* *pi* *kāci* *duggatiyo*;

2d. *niraye* *tiracchānayo*niyo *pittivisa*ye *attabhā*-*vā* 'bhinibbattiya.

(c). *Imāni* *tīṇi* *akusala*-*mūlāni* *ti* *Bhagavā* *jānāti* *passati*.

[*Evam* *pi* *Bhagavā* *mūla*-dassāvī . . . *pe* . . .]³
(*as above*) *samudaya*-dassāvī.

B. (a) *Tīṇi*² *kusala*-*mūlāni*: *alobho* *kusala*-*mūlaṃ* (*adoso*°, *amoho*°-).

(b) Vuttam . . . (as above with: A, 1a, b, 2c, b, 1c).

2d. deve ca manusse ca attabhāvā 'bhinibbattiya.

(c) imāni tīṇi kusalamūlāni ti . . . (etc. = A c).

C. Vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā†: ye keci bhikkhave dhammā akusalā, akusala-bhāgiyā, akusala-pakkhikā: sabbe te avijjā-mūlakā, avijjā¹-samosaranā; avijjā-samugghātāya sabbe te samugghātam gacchanti ti; Bhagavā jānāti passati.

Evam pi . . . (as concl. A).

D. Vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā: ye keci bhikkhave dhammā kusalā . . . (~C): sabbe te appamāda-mūlakā, appamāda-samosaranā; appamādo tesam dhammānam aggam akkhāyati ti; Bhagavā jānāti passati. Evam pi . . . (as concl. A).

II. Atha vā Bhagavā jānāti passati:

avijjā mūlam saṅkhārānam . . . (etc.: saṅkhārā =) ti Bhagavā jānāti passati. Evam pi . . . (as A).

III. ^aAtha vā Bhagavā jānāti passati:

cakkhu mūlam cakkhu-roḡānam

sota . . . (etc.: rūpa B) . . . mano mūlam cetasi-kānam roḡānam ti Bhagavā jānāti passati. Evam pi . . . (as A).

¹ om. Br Sc

² om. Sc.

³ om. Br.

^a instead of III, T has the whole of I C, with conclusion ad mūla in full.

* A. III, 338.

† S. V., 91.

me (=mayham), 1036, 1084, 1097 (etc.).

mettā, 73 (see cātuddiso).

NB. mettā kāruṇā muditā upekkhā: ad cakkhumā; sādhu-vihāri; cp. tīṇo.

518. Mettagū, *1006, 1049-1055, 1124.

see Ajita.

519. Metteyyo, 1041 (Tissa°).

see Ajita (:gottena ālapati).

N. medhā vuccati paññā : *ad* bhurimedhaso ; sumedho medhāvī, *1008, 1125 (*Epithet of Mogharāja*).

cp. jātimā.

520. *Mogharājā*, *1008, 1116-1119, 1125.

see Ajita.

521. *momuho*, 1120.

avidvā =.

522. *moha*, 1132, 56, 74.

dukkhe aññānaṃ . . . pe . . . (: *see* avijjā).

yajitvāna, *979.

523. *yañña*, 1043 [1044], (1047 *see below*).

vuccati deyyadhammo :

A. cīvara-piṇḍapāta-sen' āsana-gilāna-paccaya-bhesajja-parikkhāraṃ ;

B. anna-pānaṃ, vattham, yānaṃ, mālā, gandhā, vilepanaṃ, seyyāvasatha, paḍiḍḍiyaṃ.

id. p. A : *ad* itarītarena, paṭibaddhacitto, Bhagavā, yasassin, visattikā ; *etc. in* N.

A+B : *ad* akappayimsu, appamatto : thomenti ; puthu.

cp. akappayimsu. nikkuho, yājayoga, vibhūsaṇa.

NB. *As* yaññaṃ phalaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ : *ad* thomenti ; *constituents and participants* : *see* appamatto ; puthu.

(a) 1047 : yaññehi pahutehi vividhehi puthuhi.

cp. mahā°.

524. *yañña-patha*, 1045 (°e appamatto).

yañño y' eva vuccati yañña-patho. Yathā ariyamaggo ariya-patho (deva-maggo~ ; brahmaggo~), evaṃ eva yañño y' eva vuccati yañña-patho.

yathā¹-y-idam, 1092.

yathā, *999, *1016, 1050, 1074, 1134, 1146.

525. *yatā*, 1079.

yattā¹ paṭi° guttā² gopitā rakkhitā³ samvutā.

¹ *om.* Sc.

² *om.* T.

³ *om.* Br.

526. *yath' odhikāni*, 60 (hitvāna kāmāni+).

sotāpatti-maggena ye kilesā pahīnā te kilese na
puneti na pacceti na paccāgacchati; (sakadā-
gāmi-maggena . . . ; anāgāmi^o . . . ; arahat-
tena . . .).

id. p. ad aggī 'va daddham (v. 62); nāga.

527. *yathā-tatham*, 1127.

yathā ācikkhitabbam tathā ācikkhi . . . (etc., see
brūmi).

yathā 'bhirantam, 53.

yattha, *995, 1037.

yadi, *1005.

528. *yam*.

(a) yassa, 1048: arahato khīṇāsavassa.

ye, 1078, 1087: arahanto.

(b) yassa, 1137: nibbānassa.

(c) yaṃ [1052], 1069: puggalam vā dhammam vā.

(d) yaṃ kiñci, *1030, 1055.

yam etaṃ, 1037: paññā ca satī ca. . . .

yasmim, 1088.

(e) yāni, 1035: etāni sotāni mayā kittitāni.

(f) ye, 1058: khattiyā=.

(g) ye, 1084: Bāvari brāhmaṇo ye c' aññe pārāyanikā
brāhmaṇā.

ye keci: see below; yo: see below.

529. *yantāni*, 48.

dhuvārāni.

N. yasa pasamsā sukha: see aneja.

530. *yasassin*, 1117 (Gotamo+).

Bhagavā yasa-ppatto ti yasassi.

Atha vā: sakkato=; lābhi cīvara^o=parikkhāran ti.

yācati, *980, *983.

531. *yāja-yogā*, 1046 [1047].

yāje¹ yuttā pa^{o2} āyuttā sam^o taccaritā=.

¹ yājayogesū Br.

² om. Sc.

yāva-tatīyam, 1116.

532. *yutto*, 1144.

sam^o.

NB. *more fully sub* ariñcamāno, yājayogā, yo.
yūthāni, 53.

533. *ye keci*, 1044, 1049, 1079 (*etc.*).

sabbenā sabbam sabbathā sabbam sabbāvantam
asesam nissesam; pariyādāya vacanam etam.

NB. “sabbenā sabbam asesam . . . : *ad* 1050, 35.

id. p. asesam; sabbaso; sabbesu.

yen’ icchaka, 39.

yeva, *1004.

534. *yo*.

A. 1051: yādiso yathā-yutto yathā-vihito yathā-pa-
kāro yam ṭhāna-ppatto¹ yam saddhamma²-sa-
mannāgato khattiyo vā . . . (*etc.*: khattiyā=).

¹ yathānupatto Sc.

² om. Br.

535. *rakkhita-mānasāno*, 63.

gopita-mānasāno rakkhita-citto.

rajassiro, *980.

536. *rattha*, 46.

ratthañ ca janapadañ ca koṭṭhāgārañ ca pahuta-
hirañña-suvaṇṇam nagarañ ca.

537. *rati*, 41, 59.

anukkaṇṭhit’ ādhivacanam etam.

N. ratta dutṭha mūlha: *ad* chanda; *cp.* bhava-rāga-
ratta.

538. *ratta*, 1070.

rattam vuccati¹ ratti, aho ti divaso, rattiñ ca divaṇ
ca. . . .

¹ ti *for* vuccati T.

539. *rattim*, 1142.

rattin divam.

ramanīya, *1013; ramati, *985; ramma, 1076.

540. *rasa*, 65 (*rasesu gedham akaram*).

A. *raso*¹ *ti mūla-raso, khandha-raso* [*taca*° *Dhs. ins.*],
patta-raso puppha-raso, phala-raso ambilaṃ ma-
*dhuraṃ, tittikaṃ kaṭukaṃ, lonikaṃ*² *khārikaṃ*²;
*lambilaṃ*³ *kaśāvaṃ, sāduraṃ asāduraṃ*⁴, *sītaṃ*¹³
*unhaṃ*¹³.

B. *Santi loke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā rasa-giddhā. Te jivh'*
*aggena rase*⁵ *pariyesantā āhiṇḍanti. te ambilaṃ*
labhitvā anambilaṃ pariyesanti anambilaṃ la-
bhitvā ambilaṃ pariyesanti (madhuraṃ~ama-
*dhuraṃ*⁴; *tittikaṃ~a*°; *kaṭukaṃ~a*°; *loni-*
kaṃ~a°; *khārikaṃ~a*°; *lambilaṃ~kaśāvaṃ*;
sāduraṃ~a°; *sītaṃ~unhaṃ*). *Te yaṃ yaṃ la-*
bhanti tena te na tussanti apar' āparaṃ pariye-
*santi*⁶; *rasesu*⁷ *ratā giddhā . . . (see nissita).*

C. (1) *Sā rasa-taṇhā tassa paccekasambuddhassa pahī-*
*nā*¹—:

(2) *tasmā so paccekasambuddho paṭisaṅkhā yoniso*
āhāraṃ āhāreti n' eva dāvāya na madāya na
madanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvadeva imassa kā-
*yassa thitiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsa-paratiyā*⁹ *brah-*
*macariy' ānuggahāya iti purāṇaṃ ca devanaṃ*¹⁰
*paṭisaṅkhāmi navaṇṇaṃ*¹¹ *ca devanaṃ*¹¹ *na uppā-*
dessāmi yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjātā ca
phāsu-vihāro cā ti.

(3) *Yathā vaṇaṃ ālimpeyya yāvadeva ropanatthāya,*
*yathā vā sattho*⁸ *akkhaṃ abbhāṇeyya yāva-*
deva bhārassa nittharaṇatthāya, yathā putta-
*mamsaṃ āhareyya yāvadeva kantārassa*¹² *nit-*
tharaṇatthāya.

D. *evam eva so paccekasambuddho paṭisaṅkhā . . .*
(etc.=C 2) rasa-taṇhāya ārato virato=.

¹ *rasesu* T.

² -*yaṃ* Sc.

³ *lavilaṃ* Sc; *lapilaṃ* Dhs.

⁴ *om.* T.

⁵ *sakkāni* Sc.

⁶ °*amānā* Sc.

⁷ *piyesu* Sc.

⁸ *om.* Sc.

⁹ *pur*° Sc.

¹⁰ *vedanaṃ* MSS.

¹¹ *namaṇ ca vedanaṃ* Sc.

¹² *rasa* Sc.

¹³ *om.* Dhs.

id. p. A=Dhs. 629.

541. *rāga*, 74.

yo rāgo ca . . . pe . . . (see next).

N. I. *rāga dosa moha kodha upanāha makkha palāsa issā macchariyaṃ māyā sāttheyyaṃ*^{1, 2} *thambha sārambha māna atimāna*³ *mada*^{1, 3} *pamāda*³ *sabba-kilesā sabba-duccaritā* (*°darathā*^{3, 4, 5}, *°parilāhā*, *°santāpā*, *°aku-sal' ābhisaṅkhārā*).

¹ *om. Sc ad nibbuto.*

² *om. Sc ad vidhumo.*

³ *om. Sc ad asaṃhīra.*

⁴ *om. T' nearly always.*

⁵ *om. Sc ad parissayā.*

id. p. quoted as "yo rāgo sa rāgo . . . pe . . . (sometimes in full): ad akhilo, anāvalo, anigho, abhinibbuto, asaṃhīra, upakkilesa, upasanto, ka-sāva, nibbano, nibbāna, nibbuto, parissayā, vidhumo, vimalo, vimutto, virajo, visenikatvā, santi. cp. kāma-rāga, chanda-rāga (taṇhā; nandi°; bhava°; vīta°).

II. (a) *rāga dosa moha: ad aparīḍaḍḍhamāno, cakkhumā, taṇhakkhaya, thomentī, virajo.*

(a¹) *rāga dosa moha kilesa: ad eka, kaṅkhā, Buddha.*

(b) *rāga dosa moha māna: ad brāhmaṇa, bhikkhu, vedagū.*

(b¹) *rāga dosa moha māna diṭṭhi kilesa duccarita: ad kantāra (sub Satthā), kiṇcana, tamo, mala, saṅga.*

(c) *rāga dosa moha māna diṭṭhi uddhacca, vicikicchā, anusayā: ad nāga, paripphandamāno.*

(d) *rāga dosa moha māna diṭṭhi kaṇḍaka, kilesa: ad Bhagavā.*

(e) *rāga dosa moha kopa mada kilesa: ad bhāvitatto.*

cp. raṭṭho duṭṭho mūlho: ad chanda.

542. *rājā*, 46.

khattiyo muddhā 'bhisitto vijita-saṅgāmo nihata-paccāmitto laddh' ādhippāyo paripunṇa-kotṭhā-gāro.

rājā migānaṃ, 72.

543. *ruppanti*, 1121.

- (1) kuppanti pīlayanti ghaṭayanti byādhitā¹ domanas-sitā honti, cakkhu-rogena ruppanti . . . (*etc.* : sota°, *see* rūpa B²), ḍamsa°=samphassehi ruppanti kuppanti . . . (*as above*) . . . ti ruppanti rūpesu.
- (2) Atha vā : cakkhusmiṃ hiyamāne hāyamāne pari° vihiyamāne² vigacchamāne antarahāyamāne ruppanti=(*as above*), sotasmim . . . (*etc.* : rūpa D), rūpasmim . . . (*etc.* : rūpa D), kulasmim . . . (*etc.* : visattikā *sub* tanhā IV, b-d) hiyamāne hāyamāne . . . (*as above*). . . . Evam pi ruppanti rūpesu.

¹ byatthitā T.² vemāne T—*pass. missing in S°**cp.* vihaññamāne.544. *rūpaṃ*, 1121.*see* nāma-rūpa (: cattāro ca mahābhūtā . . .)N. *rūpa*.*representing* āyatanāni (chal° and dvādas°):

A. 12 ajjhattika-bāhirāni.

1.	2.	
(a) cakkhunā	rūpaṃ	disvā
(b) sotena	saddaṃ	sutvā
(c) ghānena	gandhaṃ	ghāyitvā
(d) jivhāya	rasaṃ	sāyitvā
(e) kāyena	phoṭṭhabbaṃ	phusitvā
(f) manasā	dhammaṃ	viññāya

: *ad* parissayā and bhāvitatto.*id. p.* : *ad* anavassuto, ubhantaṃ, kusala (: *as* sabbadhammā), paroparāni, loka, savanti, suññato F.B. 6 ajjhattikāni (A 1) [B² : 5 *only* : ruppanti 1] *ad* : asito (cakkhū anissito . . .); upadhi; diṭṭha-sutamuta; māna (cakkhu-sampadā . . .); mūla-dassāvī (cakkhu mūlaṃ cakkhu-rogaṇaṃ).

C. 6 bāhirāṇi (A 2).

ad: anavassuto, taṇhā, piyarūpā.

D. 5 bāhirāṇi (*as representing dukkha*) (=A a-e) *ad*: asajjamāno, āsā (*sub* taṇhā), āsimsanti, kāmāgunā, dukkha, nirāsaṃso, nissaya, ruppanti, visattikā.

E. 5 bāhirāṇi (*as representing kāmā*) (=A a-e) *ad*: citra, pasuto, piya-vippayogā, māna; *with addition of*: attharaṇā pāpuraṇā dāsi-dāsā: *ad* lepo (s. taṇhā); kule gaṇe āvāse: *ad* visattikā (s. taṇhā); putta dāra . . . : *ad* āsimsanti.

F. rūpa *as representing loka, in*:

kāma° rūpa° arūpa°: *ad* dhamma, dhātu, bhava, rūpī, arūpī, saññī, asaññī, n' evasaññī n' asaññī: *ad* saṅkhā.

rūpa° arūpa°: taṇhā *ad* jappā.

rūpa-kāya: *ad* kāya.

G. rūpa *as representing bhava, in*:

rūpaṃ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ:

ad att' ānudiṭṭhi, ādāna, upādiyanti, kiñcana, pamāṇa, paroparāṇi, bhava, majjhe, loka, suññato. *comprised under* "rūpa-dhātuyā" *ad* okañjaha.

545. rūpa-saññī, 1113.

katamā rūpa-saññā? Rūpā vacara-samāpattiṃ samāpannassa vā upapannassa, diṭṭha dhamma-sukha-vihārassa vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattam: ayam rūpa-saññā [vibhūta-rūpa-saññissāti] catasso rūpasamāpattiyo¹ lābhissa² rūpa-saññā vibhūtā honti . . . (*etc., see vibhūta*).

¹ arūpa° T.

² paṭiladdhassa S°.

roga, 51 (+gaṇḍa, q.v.).

cp. dukkha I.

lakkhaṇa, *1004, *1019, *1020, *1021.

see sa° *and* mahāpurisa.

N. lagga: *ad* asajjamāno, paḷibodha, visatta.

lagganam: *ad* ākiñcañña, saṅga.

N. laddhā labhitvā paṭi° adhigantvā vinditvā *ad*: aladdhā :
paṭiladdhā ; *cp.* labhetha.

546. *laddhāna*, 67.

laddhā labhitvā.

labhi, *994.

547. *labhetha*, 45.

labheyya paṭi° . . . (*etc.*: see laddhā).

548. *lābha*, 1046.

rūpa-paṭilābham paṭicca kāme abhijappanti sadda°
. . . pe . . . (= *as āsimsanti*, with paṭicca kāme
abhijapp° for āsimsanti).

NB. lābha yasa pasamsa : see aneja.

549. *lippiati*, 1040, 1042.

na limpati alino . . . (*etc.*, see nissito).

cp. alippamāno 71, abhilepana.

N. lepo : see taṇhā ; *cp.* lippati.

550. *loka*, 1032, 1033 [1108], [1109], [1118], 1119, 1133.

A. niraya° tiracchāna° pittivisaya° manussa° deva°,

B. khanda° dhātu° āyatana°,

C. ayam° paro°,

D. Brahma° sadevako°.

id. p. A 1-4 *ad* dukkha I ; mūladassāvī.

cp. titṭhantam, devamanussa-loke.

NB. deva loko > uddham ; niraga° > adho ; manus-
sa° > tiriyaṃ vāpi majjhe : see uddham paro
loko : manussalokaṃ ṭhapetvā sabbo paro loko
(*ad para*).

(*Explanation of the word "loka" :*), 1119 :

aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca : " Lo-
ko 'loko' ti bhante vuccati ; kittāvatā nu kho
bhante 'loko' ti vuccati ? Lujjati kho bhik-
khu loko ti vuccati. Kiñ ca lujjati ? Cakkhu
lujjati, rūpā lujjanti ; cakkhu-viññāṇam lujjati ;
cakkhu-samphasso lujjati ; yam p' idaṃ cakkhu-
samphassa-paccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham
vā dukkham vā adukkham-asukham vā. Tam

pi lujjati. Sotaṃ lujjati, saddā lujjanti . . .
(etc., as above for rūpa A b-f). Tam pi lujjati
ti kho bhikkhu: tasmā 'loko' ti vuccati."
(=S. IV, 52.)

551. *lokantagū*, 1133.

A. loko ti: eko loko bhavaloko.

dve lokā: sampatti ca bhavaloko vipatti ca bhava-
loko.

tayo lokā: tisso vedanā.

cattāro lokā: cattāro āhārā.

pañca lokā: pañc' upādāna-kkhandhā.

cha lokā: cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni.

satta lokā: satta viññāṇa-ṭṭhitiyo.

aṭṭha lokā: aṭṭha loka-dhammā.

nava lokā: nava satt-āvāsā.

dasa lokā: dasa upakkilesā.

ekādasa lokā: ekādasa kāmabhavā.

dvādasa lokā: dvādasa āyatanāni.

aṭṭhārasa lokā: aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

B. lokantagū ti: Bhagavā lokassa antaṃ gato antaṃ
patto . . . (etc.: pāraṃ B, C).

NB. loka-dhātu: cp. cakkhumā.

loka-nātha, *995.

loka-nāyaka, *991.

552. (a) *lokasmim*, 1035 [1048], 1049, 1103.

(b) *loke*, *993, *998 [1040], 1048, 1053, 1064 [1068].
1077, 1085, 1087 [1122], 59.

lokamhi, *998.

apāya-loke (manussa°, deva°, khandha°, dhā-
tu°, āyatana°).

(c) *idha loke*, 1043, and *ayaṃ loko*, 1117.

: manussa-loke.

(d) *sabhaloke*, 1104 [56].

: as loke (b).

sabbana lokena, 73.

: see cātuddiso.

N. *lola*: see a°, cakkhu°, pāda°.

loluppam̐ : *ad jappā.*

va, *1001, *1014, *1015, *1024, 1065, 1142.

Vakkali, 1146.

vac° : avoca Ps.

vacanam, *981, *984, *986, *997.

553. *vaco*, *988, *994, *1006, 1057, 1110, 1147, 54.

[tuyham̐] vacanam̐ byāpatham̐ desanam̐¹ anusandhim².

¹ “anusāsanam̐” Br̐ *ins. most places.*

² anusit̐thim̐ Br̐ *throughout.*

id. p. ad nigghosa, vākya, vācā.

554. *vaj°* : °āmi, 1144; °ati, 1143; °e, 1100 (: *see maccu-vasa*).

see paleti.

vaṇṇa (“*comment*”), 1132.

vattha-guyha, *1022.

555. *vad°* (*a*) : °āmi, 1037.

see brūmi.

(*b*) : °anti, 1077, 1078, 1079.

see kathemi.

(*c*) : vajju(m̐), 1076.

vadeyyum̐ katheyyum̐ vohareyyum̐.

vana, *1015.

Vanasavhaya, *1011.

vandati, *1028.

556. *vamsa*, 38.

vuccati velugumbo.

557. *vara-pañña*, 1128.

agga-pañño . . . (*etc. : mahā° =*).

vara-bhūrimedhaso, *996.

558. *vasanti*, 1088.

sam° āvasanti parivasanti¹.

vasi, *977.

vassāni, 1073.

vā, *1024, *1030, 1098.

559. vākya, 1102.

tava vacanam . . . etc. (see vaco).

vācā, *1005.

560. vācā 'bhikaṅkhāmi, 1061.

tuyham vacanam . . . etc. (see vaco) and : abhikaṅkhāmi (No. 75).

561. vācā 'bhilāpa, 49.

vuccati battimsa tiracchāna-kathā, seyyathīdam rāja-kathā . . . (etc. : dutiya).

vāceti, *1018, *1020.

vāṇija, *1014.

562. vātā, 1074, 52, 71.

puratthimā, pacchimā, uttarā, dakkhiṇā; saraajā arajā¹; sītā uṇhā; parittā adhimattā; kāla²-vātā (verambha°, pakkha¹, supaṇṇa°, tālapaṇṇa°, vidhūpana°).

¹ om. T.

² om. Br Sc 1074.

vāt' ātapa, 52.

see ḍamsa°=.

563. vādapathā, 1076.

vuccanti kilesā ca khandhā ca abhisāṅkhārā ca; tassa vādā ca vādapathā ca adhivacana-pathā ca, nirutti ca nirutti-pathā ca, paññatti ca paññatti-pathā ca.

vāsana : s. pubba°.

vāse (+thāne), 40.

N. vikkhambhana : ad kāya-ppahīno, nāmakāya, vīta-rāgo.

564. vicāraṇa, 1108, 1109.

(lokassa) cāraṇam vi° paṭi° (kena 1108; imehi vitakkehi 1109) loko carati vi° paṭi°.

N. vicikicchā: *ad* kaṅkhā, rāga, vedagū.
vicinteti, *1023.

565. (a) *viñāṇam*, 1065, 1090, 1097.

jāneyyam ā° vijāneyyam paṭi° paṭivijjheyyam
adhiḡaccheyyam phuseyyam¹ sacchikareyyam.

¹ pass° Br Sc.

cp. ājānamāno, sañjānāsi.

(b) *viḡāna*, 1091.

ājāna viḡāna . . . (*etc., as a*).

566. *viḡucchamāno*, 41.

aṭṭiyamāno harayāmāno.

viḡita, 46.

viḡeyya, *1002.

567. { *viḡjati*, *987, *989, *1001, 1088 (na-) [1089].

{ *viḡjanti* (na-), 1100.

see n' atthi.

viḡjā, *1026; *see also* aviḡjā and avidvā.

568. *viḡjittha*, 1098 (mā-).

(mā) samviḡjittha, pajahi=.

viññata, 1122.

see diṭṭha.

569. (a) *viññāna*, 1055 [1110], [1111].

puññ' ābhisaṅkhāra-sahagata-viññāṇam (apuññ'°,
ānejj'°-¹).

ānañj' Br 1055; Sc 1110.

id. p. ad bhava.

NB. in combination with:

cakkhu-viññeyye rūpe: *ad* anavassuto.

rūpam vedanā saññā saṅkhārā: *ad* rūpa G.

samphassa vedanā . . . : *ad* piyarūpā.

also ad: nāga, ubhanta, diṭṭha suta.

cha viññāṇa-kāyo: *see* upadhi.

(b) *viññānassa nirodhena*, 1037 (etth' etam uparujjhati).

1. sotāpatti (α) (-magga-ñāṇena abhisañkhārā viññānassa nirodhena) satta bhava t̥hapetvā anamatagge samsāre (β) (ye uppajjeyyum nāmañ ca rūpañ ca etth' ete nirujjanti).
2. Sakad-āgāmi . . . (: 1α) . . . dve bhava t̥hapetvā pañcasu bhavesu . . . (: 1β).
3. Anāgāmi . . . (: 1α) . . . ekam bhavam t̥hapetvā kāma-dhātuyā vā (rūpa°, arūpa°) . . . (: 1β).
4. Arahatta . . . (: 1α) . . . (: 1β).
5. Arahato anupādisesāya nibbāna-dhātuyā parinibbāyantassa carimaka-viññānassa nirodhena paññā ca sati ca nāmañ ca rūpañ ca : etth' ete nirujjanti.

(c) *punappaṭisandhi-viññāna*, 1073.

see sīti.

570. *viññāna-tt̥hitiyo*, 1114.

Bhagavā abhisañkhāra - vasena catasso viññāna-tt̥hitiyo jānāti, paṭisandhi - vasena satta v-t̥° jānāti.

I. Katham Bhagavā abhisañkhāra - vasena catasso viññāna-tt̥hitiyo¹ jānāti ?

Vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā : *

Rūp' ūpāyam vā bhikkhave viññānam tiṭṭhamānam tiṭṭhati rūp' ārammaṇam rūp' uppatitiṭṭham nand' upasevanam vuddhim virūlhim vepullam āpajjati; vedan' ūpāya vā bh° . . . (as above); saññ' ūpāya . . . ; sañkhār' ūpāya vā bh° viññānam tiṭṭhamānam tiṭṭhati sañkhār' ārammaṇam . . . (as above). Evaṃ Bhagavā (I).

II. Katham Bhagavā paṭisandhi-vasena satta viññāna-tt̥hitiyo jānāti ?

Vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā : †

(1) Santi bhikkhave sattā nānatta-kāyā, nānatta-saññino, seyyathā pi manussā, ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā; ayam pathamā viññāna-tt̥hiti.

- (2) Santi bhikkhave sattā nānatta-kāyā, ekatta-saññino seyyathā pi devā brahmakāyikā paṭham' ābhinibbatta; ayam dutiyā v-ṭh°.
- (3) Santi bhikkhave sattā ekatta-kāyā, nānatta-saññino, seyyathā pi Ābhassarā; ayam tatiyā v-ṭh°.
- (4) Santi bhikkhave sattā ekatta-kāyā, ekatta-saññino, seyyathā pi Devatā Subhakiṇṇā²; ayam catutthā v-ṭh°.
- (5) Santi bhikkhave sattā sabbaso rūpa-saññānam samatikkamā paṭigha-saññānam atthaṅgamā nānatta-saññānam amanasikārā "ananto ākāso" ti ākāsa' ānāṇc' āyatan' ūpagā; ayam pañcamī v-ṭh°.
- (6) Sabbaso ākāsa³ samatikkamā "anantaṃ viññānaṃ" ti viññāna' ānāṇc' āyatan' ūpagā; ayam chaṭṭhī pi v-ṭh°.
- (7) Sabbaso viññāna⁴ samatikkamā "n' atthi kiñci" ti ākiñcaññ' āyatan'⁴ ūpagā; ayam sattamī v-ṭh°. Evaṃ Bhagavā (II.)

¹ °ditṭhiyo S.

² Subhakiṇṇā B^r, Subhakiṇṇakā T.

³ ākiñc° T.

⁴ ākiñc' āyat° S.

id. p. * S. III, 53. † A. IV, 39.

571. *viññu*, 39.

see jātimā.

572. *vitakka*, 1109.

see takka-vaḍḍhana.

NB. *sa-vitakka* . . . : *see jhāyī.*

573. *vitaraṇṭi*, 1052.

see tarati.

574. (a) *vidita*, 1052.

(b) *viditvā* [1052], 1053, 1068.

see ñāta.

vidisā, 1122.

cp. disā.

vidū, *996.

575. *vidvā*, 1056, 1060.

vijj' āgato ñāṇi vibhāvī medhāvī.
cp. avidvā, jātimā.

576. *vidhūmo*, 1048.

- A. 1. kāya-duccaritaṃ vidhūmitaṃ vidhamitaṃ sositaṃ¹
vi^{o1} byantikataṃ (vacī^o . . . , maṇo^{o3} . . .);
rāgo vidhūmito . . . (as above, and etc., see
rāga I).
2. Api ca : kodho vuccati dhumo
“Māno hi te brāhmaṇa khāribhāro
kodho dhumo bhasmani³ mosavajjamaṃ
jivhā sujā hadayaṃ⁴ jotitthānaṃ¹⁷
attā sudanto purisassa jāti.”*
3. Api ca dasaḥ' ākārehi kodho jāyati : anattaṃ me
acarī ti kodho jāyati (-°carati~; -°carissati~);
piyassa me manāpassa anattaṃ acarī ti . . .
(etc. : carati, carissati, as above),
appiyassa me amanāpassa anattaṃ acarī ti . . .
(etc., as above);
atthāne vā pana kodho jāyati.
Yo evarūpo cittassa āghāto . . . (etc. : see dosa):
ayaṃ vuccati kodho.
4. Api ca kodhassa adhimatta-parittatā veditabbā :
atthi kañci⁵ kālaṃ kodho [: beginning each
following line].
- (a) citt-āvila-karaṇa-matto hoti, na ca tāva mukha-
kula-vikulāno⁶ hoti.
- (b) mukha-kula - vikulāna - matto hoti, na ca tāva
hanu-sañcopano⁷ hoti.
- (c) hanu-sañcopana^o + d~.
- (d) pharusa-vāca-niccharaṇa^o + e~.
- (e) disā-vidisaṃ⁸ anuvilokana^o + f~.
- (f) daṇḍa-sattha-parāmasana^o + g~.
- (g) daṇḍa-sattha-abbhukkirana^o + h~.
- (h) daṇḍa-sattha-abhinipātana^o + i~.
- (i) chinda-vicchinda-karaṇa^o + k~.
- (k) sambhañjana-palibhañjana^{o9} + l~.
- (l) aṅgam-aṅga-pakaḍḍhana^{o10} + m~.

(m) jīvitā-patana^{o11} . . . na ca tāva sabba¹²-cāga-pariccāga-saṇṭhito¹³ hoti.

yato kodho param puggalam ghātetvā attānam ghātetī ettāvatā kodho param-ussada-gato¹⁴ parama-vepulla-ppatto¹⁵ hoti.

B. Yass' eso kodho pahīno²=, so vuccati vidhūmo : kodhassa pahīnattā vidhūmo, kodha¹⁶-vatthussa pariññātattā vidhūmo, kodha-hetussa upacchin-nattā vidhūmo.

¹ om. Sc T.

² om. Sc.

³ gammani T.

⁴ tapparassa T.

⁵ kiñci Br Sc

⁶ parikulāno Br Sc.

⁷ °sacāpana Sc.

⁸ -disaṃ Sc.

⁹ pari° T.

¹⁰ antimatti-alakkhano Sc.

¹¹ parāmasano T.

¹² om. T.

¹³ sakkito Br.

¹⁴ sic T; paramussadato Br, pattamukkassa gato Sc.

¹⁵ sic Br; parama-vipula° T; parammukkam sampatto Sc.

¹⁶ om Br Sc

¹⁷ jāti° S.

id. p. * S. I, 169; No. 3: Dhs. 1060.

vidhūro, *996.

577. (a) *vinaya*, *1025, 1098.

paṭi° pajaha=.

(b) *vinayetha*, 1113; and *vineyya*, 58.

vinayeyya paṭi° pajaheyya=.

578. *vinodana*, 1086 (chanda-rāga°-).

pahānaṃ=.

N. vinodehi: see panujja.

N. vipariṇāma: ad kusala, dukkha, nicca

N. vipallāsa: ad mahesi, lepa.

579. *vipassati*, 1115.

see passāmi.

580. *vipitṭhi-katvāna*, 67.

pahānā=.

581. *vipula*, *978, *994, 41.

adhimatta.

582. *vippavasasi*, 1138, -^oāmi, 1140.

apesi¹ apagacchasi¹ vinā hosi.

¹ app^o T.

583. *vippahāna*, 1097, 1108.

pahānam=.

N. vibhava : *ad* kusala II. : bhikkhu.

584. *vibhūta*, 1113.

vibhāvito atikkanto sam^o vītivatto.

585. *vibhūsana*, 59.

vibhūsā ti : dve vibhūsā ; atthi āgārikassa vibhūsā,
atthi pabbajitassa¹ vibhūsā. (1) Katamā āgā-
rikassa vibhūsā ? Kesā ca massū ca . . . (etc. :
gihibyañjanāni) ; ayam (1).

(2) Katamā pabbajitassa¹ vibhūsā ? Cīvara-maṇḍanā
(patta^o, senāsana^o), imassa vā pūtikāyassa bā-
hirānaṃ vā parikkhārānaṃ maṇḍanā vibhūsanā
kelanā² pari^{o2} gedhikatā³ gedhikatam³ capa-
latā³ cāpalyam³ ; ayam (2).

¹ anāgārikassa T.

² lepanā pari^o Sc.

³ rodhigatā patikatācanā gāsassattā Sc.

vimaṇḍala : putha^o.

586. *vimalo*, 1131.

rāgo malaṃ doso . . . (etc. : rāga I) ; te malā
Buddhassa Bhagavato pahinā¹=, tasmā Buddho
amalo vimalo nimmalo mal' āpagato mala-vip-
pahino mala-vippamutto sabba-mala-vītivatto.
cp. virajo.

587. a. *vimutta*, 1114 [1074 : *ad* nāmakāya], *992.

(1) ākiñcaññ' āyatane vimutto¹ tadādhimutto (. . .
pe ? . . .] tadādhīpateyyo.

- (2) Atha vā Bhagavā jānāti: ayam puggalo rūpā 'dhimutto . . . (etc.: visattikā sub taṇhā IV, a-d) . . . Suttantā 'dhimutto (Vinayā°, Abhidhammā°); paṃsukūli²-kaṅkhā 'dhimutto³, tecīvarikaṅkhā 'dhimutto (piṇḍapāti°, sapadānacāri°, ekāsani°-³, pattapiṇḍi°-³, khala-pacchābhatti°, araṇṇi°-², rukkhamūli°-⁴, abbhokāsi°-⁴, sosāni°-⁴, yatha-saṇṭhati°, nesajji°-⁵); paṭhamajjhānā 'dhimutto (dutiya°, tatiya°, catuttha°); ākāsa' ānaṇḍo' āyatana-samāpatti-adhimutto (: etc. ākāsa' . . . 1-4).

¹ "adhimutto tatra-vimutto tad' adhimutto" S°.

² preceding this: Br° āraṇṇākaṅkh', S° araṇṇekams'.

³ om. Br°. ⁴ om. Br° S°. ⁵ nesacchi°- Br°, nesañjji°- S°.

id. p. 2: ad parāyana.

NB. vimutta v.l. 1071, see adhi°.

b. vimutta, 1101.

Bhagavato rāgā cittam muttam vi° su°, dosā . . . (etc.: rāga I).

NB. vimutta-ceto see mahāpurisa.

vimutti, 73.

cp. sīla.

588. vimokkha, 1071 (: saṇṇā°), [1088], [1105].

vimokkho ca aggo ca . . . (etc.: mahā).

NB. atṭha vimokkhā: see Bhagavā.

589. viyākate, *1023.

(a) viyākarohi, 1052, 1102.

(b) viyākamsu, 1084.

(c) viyācikkha, 1090.

(d) veyyākaraṇa, 1127.

see all ad brūmi.

590. viraja, 1105.

rāgo rajo, doso rajo . . . (etc.: rāga I); te rajā Buddhassa Bhagavato pahinā, tasmā Buddhō arajo virajo . . . (etc.: ~vimalo).

- (1) “ Rāgo rajo na ca pana reṇu vuccati
rāgass’ etaṃ adhivacanam rajo ti
etaṃ rajam paṭivinodetvāna¹ cakkhumā
tasmā jino vigata-rajo ti vuccati ”*).
- (2) “ Doso rajo . . . (=1).
- (3) “ Moho rajo . . . (=1).

¹ vippajahitvā T, J.

*id. p. * J. I, 117 (concl. different).*

591. *virata*, 1070, 59.

ārato¹ paṭivirato nikkhanto . . . (etc.: nissita).

¹ om. Sc 59.

cp. brahmacariyavā.

virīya, 68.

(see āradḍha°), *cp. chanda.*

virūpa-rūpena, 50.

592. *vivajjayitvā*, 53.

vivajjetvā parivajjetvā abhivajjetvā.

593. *vivaṭa-cchada*, 1147, *1003.

chadanān¹ ti: pañca chadanāni: taṇhā . . .
(t. V). Tāni chadanāni¹ Buddhassa Bhagavato
vivaṭāni viddhamsitāni samugghātītāni pahīnā-
ni²=; tasmā Buddho vivaṭacchado.

¹ chand° Sc.

594. *vivasemi*, 1142.

atināmemi vītināmemi.

595. *viveka-dhamma*, 1065.

vuccati amatam nibbānam=.

596. *visajja*, 1060.

(a) *saṅge vossajjetvā visajja.*

Atha vā saṅge¹ bandhe¹ ābandhe¹ lagge laggite
palibuddhe bandhane mocayitvā² visajja.

(b) Yathā vayham³ vā ratham vā sakaṭam vā san-
dhamānikam vā sajja visajjam karonti vikopenti :
evam eva te saṅge vossajjetvā . . . (etc.=a).

¹ bandhe vibandhe ābandhe Br, om. bandhe ābandhe
sub b.

² phoṭayitvā Br.

³ veyyam Sc; yathā ca yānam vā veyham vā T.

597. *visattā*, 1104 [38: q.v.].

(a) sattā vi° laggā laggitā palibuddhā;

(b) yathā bhitti khīle vā nāgadante vā bhaṇḍam vat-
thu¹ āsattam² visattam= (as above); evam eva.
pajā maccudheyje sattā visattā= (as above).

¹ om. Sc.

² sattam Sc.

598. *visattikā*, 1053, 1087, 38 (: ad visatta, see Text).

vuccati taṇhā . . . (=etc.: taṇhā II¹).

Ken' atthēna visattikā? visaṭā¹ ti visattikā, visā-
lā¹ ti visattikā (visakkatī°-, visamharatī°-², vi-
sam vādikā°-, visamulā°-³, visaphalā°-⁴, visa-
paribhogā°-); visālā⁵ vā⁵ pana sā taṇhā . . .
(etc.: taṇhā IV); visaṭā⁶ vitthata ti visattikā.

¹ visālatā Sc 38.

² om. Br.

³ vimulā Sc.

⁴ visattiphalā Sc.

⁵ visavāṭā Br.

⁶ visala Br.

599. *visame*, 57 (+nivittha).

visame kāya-kamme (vacī°-, mano°-), visame pā-
ṇātipāte . . . (etc.: sīla a), visamesa saṅkhā-
resu¹ nivittha, visamesu pañcasu kāmagaṇesu
nivittha=.

¹ om. Sc.

cp. asuci.

visaya, *977.

600. *visahāmi*, 1069.

ussahāmi sakkomi paṭibalo.

601. *visuddha*, 67.

suddho vi° pariyodāto [anaṅgaṇo, vigat' ūpakkilesa,
mudubhūto kammaniyo t̥hito ānejja¹ppatto]^a.

¹ anejja S^c. aneñja T (*cp. sub bhava and viññāṇa*).

id. p. (a) ad samsuddha.

cp. suddha.

602. *visenikatvā*, 1078.

senā vuccati Māra-senā.

Kāya-duccaritaṃ Māra-senā (: vaci°-, mano°-),
rāgo Māra-senā, doso . . . (*etc.*: rāga I).

Vuttaṃ h' etam Bhagavatā:

“Kāmā te paṭhamā senā, dutiyā rati [pa] vuccati
tatiyā khuppipāsā te, catutthī taṇhā pavuccati
pañcamī¹ thīna-middhan te, chaṭṭh' ābhirū pa-
vucati

sattamī vicikicchā te, makkho thambho te aṭṭhamā
lābho siloko sakkāro, micchā laddho ca yo yaso,
yo c' attānaṃ samukkaṃse pare ca avajānāti:
esā te Namuci²-senā, Kaṇhass' ābhipphāharini
na naṃ asūro jināti, jetvā ca labhate sukhan” ti*.

Yatho catūhi ariyamaggehi sabbā ca Mārasenā
sabbe ca visenikatvā kilesā jītā ca parājītā ca
bhañjitā bhaggā vip̐paluttā³ parammukhā: te
vuccanti visenikatvā.

¹ °mam T. ² esā Namuci te B^r S^c (Namuñci S^c) Sn.

³ T ? ; vip̐palattā S^c, °luggā B^r. * Sn. 436 sq.

603. *visasēhi*, 1099.

sosehi vi° sukkhāpehi vi° abijam¹ karohi pajaha =.

¹ avijjā S^c (!).

vissajjita, *982, *1005.

vissuto, *998, *1009.

604. *vihaññamāne*, 1121 (*and vihaññati*).

A. *sattā rūpa-hetu* (-^opaccayā, -^okāraṇā) *haññanti vi^o*
upahaññanti upaghāṭayanti.

B. *vividha*¹-*kamma-kāraṇā*² *kārenti*, *kasāhi* *pi tāḷenti*,
*vetthehi*³ *pi tāḷenti*, *aḍḍha-daṇḍakehi*⁴ *pi tāḷenti*;
hattham *pi chindanti* (*pādam*~, *hattha-pādam*~,
kaṇṇam~, *nāsam*~, *kaṇṇa-nāsam*~); *bilāṅga*⁵-
thālikam *pi karonti* (*saṅkha-muṇḍakam*~, *rāhu-*
mukham~, *joti-mālikam*⁶~, *hattha-pajjotikam*~,
eraka - vattikam~, *cīraka-vāsikam*~, *eṇeyyakam*
~, *bali samamsikam*~, *kaḥāpaṇakam*~, *khārā-*
*paṭicchakam*⁷~, *paliṅgha*⁸ - *parivattikam*⁹~);
tattena *pi telenā osiñcanti*, *sunakkhehi*⁴ *pi khā-*
dāpentī, *jīvantam* *pi sūle*¹⁰ *uttāsenti*, *asinā* *pi*
sīsam *chindanti.*

C. *evaṃ sattā rūpa-hetu . . . (etc.=A).*

¹ *āni* S^c 36.

² *ā* S^c T 50.

³ *etthehi* T 36.

⁴ *ena* 36.

⁵ *khil^o* S^c 36.

⁶ -*mālam* Br.

⁷ *patacchikam* A; M; *paṭicchakam* v.l. A, II.

⁸ *paligha* Br; S^c 36; A; M.

⁹ Br S^c *ins.* (*ad* 36, S^c) “*palāla-piṭṭhakam*” S^c; *so also*
A; M; “*palāla piṭṭhakam*” Br. ¹⁰ *sūlehi* S^c 36.

id. p. B ad kāmaguṇā; dukkha III; M. I, 87=
A. I, 47=A. II, 122.

605 (a) *viharanto* Ps. (*see carati*).

(b) *vihare*, 53.

vihareyya . . . (see carati).

606 (a) *vīta-gedho*, 1100.

gedho vuccati taṇhā. Yo rāgo . . . (etc. taṇhā
II.) (then:) vigata-gedho, etc. (see vīta-rāgo).

(b) *vīta-rāgo*, 1071.

vigata-rāgo (*catta^o*, *vanta^o*, *mutta^o*, *paḥīna^o*,
paṭinissatṭha^o) [*vikkhambhanato*] [: *only* 1071].

id. p. ad eka, vīta-gedho~; *vīta-taṇho*.

607. *vīta-taṇho*, 1041, 1060.

- (a) rūpa-taṇhā . . . (taṇha I); yass' esā taṇhā pa-
hīnā so vuccati vīta-taṇho;
(b) catta-taṇho (vanta^o-, mutta^o-, pahīna^{o-1}, paṭinī-
saṭṭha^{o-});
(c) vīta-rāgo=;
(d) nicchāto nibbuto sīti-bhūto sukha-paṭisaṃvedī
brahma-bhūtena attanā viharati.
(e) So vuccati vītataṇho.

¹ pahata Br Sc 1060.

*id. p. b-d ad akāmakāmi (: catta-kāmo) and ad
abhigijjheyya (: catta-gedho).*

vītaramsi, *1016.

608. *vīta-vaṇṇo*, 1120.

vigata-vaṇṇo vigacchita-vaṇṇo¹, yā sā purimā su-
vaṇṇa-nibhā² sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto
ti.

¹ om. T.

² subhā vaṇṇa-nibhā Sc.

609. *vīra*, 1096, 1102, 44.

vīro¹ Bhagavā¹; viriyavā ti vīro, pahū ti vīro,
(visavi^{o-2}, alamatto^o-, sūro^{o-}), vikkanto abhīru
achambhī=ti vīro.

“Virato idha³ sabba-pāpakehi
niraya⁴-dukkham aticca viriyavā⁵,
so viriyavā padhānavā
dhīro⁶ tādi pavuccate tathattā.”*

¹ om. 44.

² vīsamī 1096; vibhāvī Br 1102.

³ idh' eva Sc 44.

⁴ visa-d^o Br.

⁵ “so”³ add. Sn.

⁶ vīro Br Sc.

* Sn. 531.

id. p. : from pahū to achambhī= : ad Sakka.

N. visati-vatthukā sakkāya-diṭṭhi:

ad attānudiṭṭhi, nivesana, lepa.

vīsaṃ-vassa-sata, *1019.

610. *vuccati*, 1108.

see katheti.

N. *vuṭṭhavā*: *ad* oghatiṇṇa, tiṇṇa, vusīmato.

611. *vusīmato*, 1115.

kalyāna-puthujjane upādāya satta sekhā: uppat-
tassa pattiya, anadhigatassa adhigamāya, asac-
chikatassa sacchikiriya vāsanti=arahā, vusi-
tavā katakaraniyo ohitabhāro¹, anuppatta-sa-
dattho, parikkhīna-bhavasamyojano, sammad-
aññā-vimutto; so vuṭṭhavā so ciṇṇa-caraṇo . . .
(*etc.*: tiṇṇa).

¹ ohitasāro Br.

ve, 1050, 1051, 1075, 1077, 1082.

veda, *1027.

612. *vedagū*, 1049, 1059, 1060.

A. *vedā vuccanti catūsu maggesu nāṇaṃ paññā*=;

B. *Bhagavā tehi vedehi jāti-jarā-maraṇassa anta-gato*
anta-patto . . . (etc.: pāraṃ B) vedānaṃ vā
antagato ti vedagū; vedehi vā antagato ti vedagū;
sattannaṃ vā dhammānaṃ veditattā vedagū . . .
(*etc.*=bhikkhu).

C. “*Vedāni viceyya kevalāni (Sabhiyā¹ ti Bhagavā)*
samaṇānaṃ yāni² p’ atthi²
brāhmaṇānaṃ sabba vedanāsu [vītarāgo³]
*sabbaṃ vedam⁴ aticca⁵ vedagu so⁶” ti** evaṃ*
Bhagavā vedagū.

¹ labhissā Sc. ² yāni(dh) atthi Br, yatinam satthi Sc.

³ om. MSS.

⁴ veram Sc.

⁵ sabba vedam paticca Br 1049. ⁶ hoti Br Sc. * Sn. 529.

vedajāto, *995, *1023.

vedanā, 1111.

N. *vedanā samudayadhammā vayadhammā . . .*: *see*
ajjhatta; sukha-vedanā > uddham, dukkha^o > adho
adukkha-asukha^o > tiriyaṃ: see uddham.

cp. viññāṇa and rūpa G.
vedanā-pāragū, *1019.

613. *vedi*, 1148.

aññāsi aphusi paṭivijjhi.
Vedisa, *1011.

614. *vevicchā*, 1033 (+pamādā).

(1) *vevicchaṃ vuccati pañca macchariyāni: āvāsa°*,
kula°, *lābha°*, *vaṇṇa°*, *dhamma°*; *yam eva-*
rūpaṃ maccheraṃ maccharāyanā maccharāyi-
tattam vevicchaṃ kadariyaṃ kaṭukañcukatā¹
aggahitattam cittassa: idaṃ vuccati macchari-
yam.

(2) *Api ca khandha-macchariyaṃ pi macchariyaṃ*
(dhātu°, *āyatana°*), *gāho:*
idaṃ² vuccati macchariyaṃ.

¹ *kañcukathā Bᵀ, kaṭukañcakathā Sᶜ.*

² *om. Sᶜ.*

id. p. 1: Dhs. 1122.

Vesāli, *1013.

N. *vodāna: see care, pucchā.*

vosāna: see pāraṃ, vedagū.

vossagga: see pamāda.

sakeṭubha, *1020 (*cp. brāhmaṇā*).

N. *sakkato garukato mānito pūjito; sakkarotha garu-*
karotha mānetha pūjetha ad namati [D adds
apacāyita].

615. *Sakka*, 1063, 1069, 1090, 1113, 1116.

(a) *Sakko Bhagavā Sakya-kulā pabbajito ti pi Sakko.*

(b) *Atha vā aḍḍho mahaddhano dhanavā ti pi Sakko.*

Tass' imāni dhanāni, seyyathidaṃ: saddhā dha-
nam (sīla, hiri, ottappa¹, suta, cāga, paññā, sati-
¹paṭṭhāna=) dhanam: imehi anekavidhehi dha-
naratanehi aḍḍho . . . (as above) . . . ti pi Sakko.

(c) *Atha vā Sakko pahū visavī . . . (etc.: vīra) . . .*
ti pi Sakko.

¹ *om. Sᶜ.*

NB. Sakka, amanussa bhikkhu . . . : see pañhān' antakaro; concerning epithet of cakkhumā see loc. of cakkhumā.

Sakyaputta, *991, *996.

616. saṅkappayantāya, 1144.

saṅkappa-gamanena (vitakka°, ñāṇa°, paññā°, buddhi°).

cp. santusita; saṅkappa-kāmo: see kāmā.

617. saṅkhā, 1074 (twice).

I. saṅkham na upeti (uddesaṃ°, gaṇanam°, paññattim°).

II. (a) puratthimam vā disaṃ gatā (pacchimaṃ°, uttarāṃ°, dukkhiṇaṃ°), uddham vā gatā (adho°; tiriyaṃ°), vidisaṃ vā gatā.

II. (b) (substituted for II. a, second time) khattiyo ti vā (khattiyā=) rūpī ti vā (arūpī°; saññī°; asaññī°; ñevasaññī n' āsaññī°).

III. So hetu n' atthi (paccayo°; kāraṇaṃ°), yena saṅkham gaccheyya.

id. p. II b and III ad vadeyyaṃ.

cp. saṅkhāya.

618, (a) saṅkhāta-dhammāse, 1038.

(b) saṅkhāta-dhammo, 70.

(a) vuccanti arahanto khīṇāsavā.

Kim kāraṇā s-dh° vuccatī ti arahanto khīṇāsavā?

1. Te saṅkhāta-dhammā ñāta-dhammā . . . (etc.: ñāta=) sabbe saṅkhārā=sāṅkhāta-dhammā ñāta° . . . (etc., as above).

2. Atha vā tesam khandhā saṅkhātā . . . (etc.: dhātu=).

3. Atha vā te khandha-pariyanta-ṭhitā . . . (etc.: tiṇṇa D).

4. Taṃ kāraṇā s-dh° vuccanti arahanto khīṇāsavā.

(b) 70: vuccatī ñānaṃ yā paññā=.

1. saṅkhāta-dhammo ti: so paccekasambuddho saṅkhāta-dhammo ñāta° (etc., as above 1-4, bu paccekasambuddho for arahanto).

619. *saṅkhāya*, 1041, 1048 (: *only I a and II*).

I. (a) *saṅkhā ti nānaṃ yā paññā*=.

(b) *saṅkhāyā ti saṅkhāya jānitvā*=(*etc., as No. 618, 1*).

II. *Atha vā aniccato saṅkhāya jānitvā*=(*etc., see kusala II*) . . . *jānitvā*=.

N. *saṅkhārā* (*for introduction see suññato Q. 1*).

1. *sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā ti*,

sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā ti [. . . *pe ?* . . . , *cp. kusala II*),

sabbe dhammā anattā ti.

2. *Avijjā-paccayā saṅkhārā ti, saṅkhāra-paccayā viññānaṃ ti* (*~nāmarūpaṃ; ~saḷāyatanam; ~phasso; ~vedanā; ~taṇhā; ~upādānam; ~bhavo; ~jāti; ~jarāmaranam*).

3. *Avijjā-nirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodho ti, saṅkhāra-nirodhā viññāna-nirodho ti* . . . (*etc.~2*).

4. *Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti; ayaṃ dukkha-samudayo ti; ayaṃ dukkha-nirodho ti; ayaṃ dukkha-nirodha-gāminī paṭipadā ti*.

5. *Ime āsavā ti; ayaṃ āsava-samudayo ti; . . .* (*etc.~4*).

6. *Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā ti* . . . (*etc., see abhiññā*).

7. *Channaṃ phass' āyatanānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthaṅgamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ ca nissaranaṃ ca*,

8. *pañcannaṃ¹ upādāna-kkhandhānaṃ samudayaṃ ca* . . . (*etc., as 7*),

9. *catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ samudayaṃ ca* . . . (*etc., as 7*),

10. *yaṃ kiñci samudaya-dhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodha-dhammaṃ ti*.

¹*channaṃ instead Sc T ad eka (2nd time)*.

id. p. Whole passus of saṅkhārā—in full or as “pe” in following combinations:

aññāya jānitvā (ad aññāya).

anaññā-neyyo.

ādīnavam sammāsītīvā bhavesu (v. 69).

uppanna-nāṇa.

kusalo sabbadhammānaṃ (: kusala).

jānato passato paññāya (: No. 380^{II}).

jānitvā=(: saṅkhāya).

diṭṭhe dhamme.

pajānanto ājānanto=.

pamuñcassu.

pasīdāmi.

bujjhi (: eka).

yathā addakkhi tathā akkhāsi (1131).

viditvā=(: viditaṃ katvā).

saṅkhāta-dhammā nāta-dhammā=(: Nos. 618, 619).

cp. also : dukkha, piya, pubbe, mūladassāvī, sekhā.

620. *saṅga*, 1060 (A), 1068 (B), 61 (C).

A. satta saṅgā : rāga saṅgo . . . (etc. : rāga IIb¹),

B. lagganaṃ bandhanaṃ palibodho.

C. Saṅgo ti vā, balisaṇa ti vā, āmisaṇa¹ ti vā, lagganaṃ
bandhanaṃ palibodho ti vā : pañcann' etaṃ
kāmaguṇānaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

¹ om. S^c ad 61.

id. p. C ad gaṇḍo (: gaṇḍo ti vā . . .).

cp. muni, visajja.

621. *saṅgata*, 1102.

samāgata samohita sannipātita.

sangaṇikāra, 54.

622. *saṅghatta*, 48.

see ghaṭṭenti.

sace, *983, *1002, *1003.

623. *sacca-vādī*, 59.

sacca-sandho theto paccayiko.

624. *sacca-vhaya*, 1133.

sacca-sadisa-vhaya : Vipassi Bhagavā, Sikhi, Ves-
sabhū, Kakkusandho, Konāgamano, Kassapo

Buddhā Bhagavanto sadisa-nāmā, sacca-sadisa-vhayā¹; Bhagavā Sākyamuni tesam Buddhānam Bhagavantānam sadisa-nāmo², sacca-sadisa-vhayo³ ti tasmā Buddho saccavhayo.

¹ paramā Siri-vhayā Sc.

² Sirī-nāmo Sc.

³ Siri-sacca-vhayo Sc.

N. sajjana : dve sajjanā (: see asajjamāno).

625. *sañchinna-patto*, 44 (A), 64 (B) (see also Text).

A. Sc: sinna sam^o paṇīta pari^o.

T: sina chinna patita.

B. bahula-patta-pālāso saṇḍa-cchāyo.

sañjāta-khandha, 53 (q.v.).

626. *saññā-vimokkhā*, 1071.

vuccanti satta saññā-samāpattiyo, yāvata saññā tāsam samāpattinam ākiñcaññ' āyatana-samāpatti vimokkho=.

saññī, 1113.

627. *sata* (smṛta): (a), 1039, 1041, 1053, 1056, 1062, 1087, 1104, 1119.

(1) catūhi kāraṇehi sato: kāye kāy' ānupassanā sati-paṭṭhānam bhāvento¹ sato, vedanāsu vedan' . . . (etc., and citte~, dhammesu~).

(2) Aparehi pi catūhi kāraṇehisato:

asati parivañjanāya sato.

sati karaṇīyānam dhammānam² katattā sato.

sati paribandhānam³ dhammānam hatattā³ sato.

sati nimittānam dhammānam appamuttāhattā sato.

(3) Aparehi pi . . . (as 2).

satiyā samannāgatattā sato.

satiyā vasiṭattā sato⁴.

satiyā pāguññatāya⁴ sato.

satiyā apacc' orohaṇattāya sato

- (4) *Aparehi pi . . . (as 2): satattā² sato² (santattā^{2°}-, samitattā[°]-, santa⁵-dhammā-samannāgatattā^{6°}-);*
 (5) *Buddh' ānussatiyā sato, Dhamm' ānussatiyā sato*
(Saṅgh'~; sil'~; cāg'~; devat'~; ānāpāṇ'~;
marañ'~; kāyagat'~; upasam'~).
 (6) *Yā sati⁷=: ayaṃ vuccati sati.*
Imāya satiya upeto hoti . . . (etc.: upeto=), so
vuccati sato.

¹ bhāvitattā 1041, 1087.

² om. Sc.

³ paṭipakkhānaṃ T; MN.

⁴ hataññena Sc, vāguññena samannāgatattā Br.

⁵ saha Sc.

⁶ sampann° MN.

⁷ satiya anussati Br Sc.

id. p. No. 1: ad vimutta-citto, No. 6: ad satimā.
cp. upekkhā, paribbaje.

(b) 1110.

sampajāno.

cp. bhāvitatto.

satāni pañca, *980.

pañca satāni, *982, *1020.

628. *sati*, *1026, 1035, 1036, 1107, 1143.

yā [Bhagavantam ārabha]¹ sati anussati paṭissati
sati-saraṇatā dhāranatā apilāpanatā asammussa-
natā sati sat' indriyaṃ sati-balaṃ² sammā-sati²
sati-sambojjh' aṅgo ekāyana-maggo: ayaṃ vuc-
cati sati.

¹ only 1143.

² om. Sc; om. T 1035. *cp. Dhs. 332.*

NB. up to "sammāsati" only: 1036, 1143, and ad
upekkhā.

id. p. ad sata and satimā.

cp. sati-sampajaññaṃ: ad appamatto.

sati-sambojjhaṅga: ad padumi.

N. *sati-paṭṭhāna* =.

A. (1) <i>sati-paṭṭhāna</i>	B. <i>cattāro s.-p^onā</i>
(2) <i>samma-ppadhāna</i>	<i>cattāro s.-p^onā</i>
(3) <i>iddhi-pāda</i>	<i>cattāro i.-pādā</i>
(4) <i>indriya</i>	<i>pañc'-indriyāni</i>
(5) <i>bala</i>	<i>pañca balāni</i>
(6) <i>bojjhaṅga</i>	<i>satta bojjhaṅgāni¹</i>
(7) <i>magga</i>	<i>ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo</i>
(8) <i>phala</i>	B ^b . <i>nibbānañ ca</i>
(9) <i>nibbāna</i>	<i>nibbāna-gāminī paṭi-padā</i>

¹ °aṅge B^r *passim*.

id. p. A 1-9: *ad kusala, dhana, pucchā, Sakka.*

1-7: *ad mahesi, Bhagavā, bhāvitatto.*

A *as dhanaratanā*: *ad Sakka.*

A 4, 5: *ad sati, saddhā, samatha.*

B 1-7: *ad eka, kukkueca, paroparam, mitta, Bhagavā, santipadā, seri.*

B+B^b: *ad dhamma, dhammā, nekkhamma.*

B+cattāro *ariya-maggā, cattāri sāmāñña-phalāni, catasso paṭisambhidāyo, chal' abhiññāyo*: *ad paṭibhānavā.*

NB. *Sati-paṭṭhāna* = *is usually preceded by sīlesu paripūri-kāritā* =.

629. *satimā*, A 1070.

yā sati = ; *ayam vuccati sati* ; *imāya satiyā upeto hoti . . . (etc. : upeto =)* : *so vuccati satimā.*

B. 45, 70.

paramena sati-nepakkena samannāgato cira-katam pi cira-bhāsitam pi saritā anusaritā¹.

¹ *om. ad 70.*

N. *satta* : *āsay-ānusaya-nāṇā* : *ad atītam ādisati. dhammā* : *brāhmaṇa, bhikkhu, vedagū.*

viññāṇa-ttḥitiyo.

saṅgā.

sekha-munino : muni.

sattadhā, *983.

sattama, *983.

630. *Satthā*, 1148.

A. Bhagavā sattha-vāho, yathā satthavāho satthe kantāraṃ tāreti, cora-kantāraṃ tāreti (vāla°; dubbhikkha°; nirudaka¹°-) uttāreti nittāreti khemanta-bhūmim sampāpeti: evam eva Bhagavā satthavāho satte kantāraṃ tāreti, jāti-jarā . . . (: 1-5) -kantāraṃ tāreti, rāga . . . (: rāga II, b¹)-kantāraṃ tāreti, rāga-gahanam . . . (etc.: rāga II, b¹) . . . tāreti uttāreti nittāreti² khemanta-bhūmim amatam nibbānam sampāpeti. Evam Bhagavā satthavāho.

B. Atha vā Bhagavā neta . . . (etc.: cakkhumā 3 f). Evam pi Bhagavā satthavāho.

C. Atha vā Bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā, asaṅjātassa maggassa saṅjānetā, anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū, maggavidū, magga-kovido; maggā 'nugā ca pana etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā samannāgatā ti. Evam pi Bhagavā satthavāho.

¹ nirodaka° Sᶜ; niruddaka° T.

² Sᶜ ins. pa°.

631. *sadā*, 1041, 1087, 1119.

(a) sabbadā sabba-kālam,

(b) nicca-kālam¹ dhuva-kālam satatam samitam ab-bocchinna² poṅkh' ānupoṅkham³ udakummi [va] jātam⁴ avici-santati⁵-sahitam phusitam;

(c) pure-bhattam pacchā-bhattam, purima-yāmam (majjhima°, pacchima°), kāle junḥe vasse he-mante gimhe, purime vayo-khandhe (majjhime°, pacchime°).

¹ kāle Sᶜ.

² abbokinnaṃ MSS.

³ pokh° Sᶜ T.

*udakasmikajātaṃ S^c 1041; udakasmim̐ yajasantātaṃ S^c 1087.

*avimisantī S^c 1041; adhivisantatī S^c 1087.

id. p. b+c: ad nicca; c: ad alīnacittā.
sadevaka, 1117.

(*cp. devamanussa-loka*).

sadda, 71.

(*cp. rūpa*).

saddhamma, *1020.

632. *saddhā*, *1026, 1143, 1146 (: muttā^o-; *q.v.*).

yā ca Bhagavantam ārabbhā saddhā saddāhanā¹
okappanā abhippasādo [saddh' indriyaṃ saddhā-
balam . . . pe . . .]² [: *see sati-paṭṭhāna*].

¹ saddhāhanā T.

² *om.* T.

633. *saddhim̐ caram*, 45.

ekato caram.

sanighaṇḍu, *1020 (*cp. brāhmanā*).

634. *santo*, 1048.

A. rāgassa santattā santo, dosassa^o . . . (*etc.: rāga*
I), sabb' ākusal' ābhisaṅkhārānaṃ santattā
sāmitattā vūpasāmitattā nijjhānattā nibbutattā
vigatattā paṭipassaddhattā.

B. santo vūpasanto¹ nibbuto paṭipassaddho.

¹ upa^o Br 1099.

id. p. ad abhinibbuta, upasanta.

B *ad next.*

cp. nibbānaṃ.

635. *santo*, 1065 (*idh' eva+*).

(*idh' eva*) nisinno samāno; atha vā *idh' eva santo*
. . . (=No. 634 B).

NB. Pj. *has samāno only.*

636. *santāpa-jāte*, 1123.

jātiyā . . . (: *etc.* 1-5) *santāpajāte*, *nerayikena*
dukkhena santāpajāte . . . (*etc.*: *dukkha I=*),
diṭṭhi-byasanena dukkhena santāpajāte; *iti-jāte*
(upaddava°-, upasagga°-).

637. *santi* (*ad as-*), (a) 1077.

samvijjanti atthi upalabbhanti.

(b) (*na santi*), 1041.

see n' atthi.

638. a. *santi* (*śrānti*), 1066.

rāgassa santi, *dosassa* . . . (*etc.*: *rāga I*) *santi*
upasanti nibbuti paṭipassaddhi.

b. *santi uttamā*, 1067 (*cp. dhammam uttamam*).

vuccati amatam nibbānam=.

639. *santike*, 1128.

sāmanta āsanne avidūre upakaṭṭhe.

640. *santi-pada*, 1096.

I. *santi ti. Eken' ākārena santi pi santipadam pi:*
taṃ yeva amatam nibbānam=. *Vuttam h'*
etaṃ Bhagavatā: santam etaṃ padam, paṇītam
etaṃ padam yad idam sabba-saṅkhāra-samatho
. . . (: nibbāna=).

II. *Ath' āparen' ākārena ye dhammā sant' ādhigamā-*
ya, santi-phusanāya¹, santi-sacchikiriyaṃ sam-
vattanti, seyyathidaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā=:
ime vuccanti santipadā.

III. *Santipadam tāṇa-padam . . . (etc.: tāṇa=).*

¹ *pusanāya Br, phuss° Sc.*

641. *santusito*, 1040.

tutṭho san° attamano paripunṇa-saṅkappo

642. *santussamāno*, 42.

santutṭho.

*santhambhitvāna, *1027.*

643. *santhava*, 37.

dve santhavā: taṇhā ca santhavo diṭṭhi ca santhavo . . . pe . . . (see taṇhā II¹). Ayam t-s; ayam d-s.

644. *sandālayitvāna*, 62 [74].

dālayitvā san^o pajahitvā=.

645. *sandiṭṭhika*+*akālīka*, 1137.

- (a) sandiṭṭhikaṃ akālīkaṃ ehipassikaṃ opanayikaṃ paccattaṃ veditabbaṃ viññūhi¹ ti. Evaṃ sandiṭṭhaṃ akālīkaṃ.
- (b) Atha vā yo diṭṭh' eva dhamme ariyaṃ atṭhaṅgi-kaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, tassa maggassa anantarā sam^o adhigacchat' eva phalaṃ, vindati, paṭila-bhatī ti. Evaṃ pi s-a.
- (c) Yathā manussā kālīkaṃ² datvā anantarā na labhanti kālaṃ āgamenti n' ev' āyaṃ dhammo. Yo diṭṭh' eva dhamme ariyaṃ . . . (etc.=b) . . . paṭilabhati, na parattha, na paraloke. Evaṃ akālīkaṃ ti.

¹ viññāpehi S^c.

² kālīka-dhanaṃ S^c.

id. p. a: ad diṭṭhe dhamme.

cp. ādīnava, and S. I, 117 (*for a*).

646. *sapadāna-cārī*, 65.

so paccakasambuddho pubbaṇha-samayaṃ nivāsetvā patta-civaram ādāya gāmaṃ [vā nigamaṃ vā]¹ piṇḍāya pavisati: rakkhiten' eva kāyena, rakkhitāya vācāya, rakkhitena cittena, upaṭṭhi-tāya satiyā, samvutehi indriyehi, okkhitta-cak-khu, iriyāpatha-sampanno kulā-kulaṃ abhikkamanto² piṇḍāya carati.

¹ *om.* S^c (*cp. samsagga*).

² anatikkamanto S^c.

cp. vimutta.

647. *sabba*, *982, *1009, *1010, *1023, *1030, 1084 (*etc.*).

(a) *sabbam*, 1148 : *see* *vedi*.

(b) *sabbaso*, 1100 : *see* *ye keci*.

sabbe, 1071, 35 : *see* *ye keci*.

sabbadhi, 1034.

Cpds. : *sabba-kāya-pahāyino*, 1113 (*see* No. 203).

sabbaññu : *ad* *Bhagavā*.

sabba-dukkha-pahīno, 1133 (*see* *dukkha* I).

sabba-dhammā : *992.

1039 (*see* *kusala*), 1076 (: *dhammā*).

1105 (*see* *pāragū*) ; *cp.* *saṅkhārā*.

sabba-dhamma-kkhaya, *992.

sabba-bhav' ātivatto : 1133 (*see* *bhava*).

sabba-loka, *1009, 1104, 56 (: *ad* *loke* 552 *d*).

sabba-samsaya, *1030.

sabb' ābhiññā-balappatto, *992.

sama, 47.

648. *samaṇa*-[*brāhmaṇāse*], [1079], [1082].

samaṇā, 1079.

ye keci ito bahiddhā paribbaj' upagatā paribbā
jaka-samāpannā.

see *brāhmaṇa* ; *cp.* *puthu*.

samatta, *1000.

649. *samatha*, 67.

yā cittassa tṭhiti san° avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo

avisāhata-mānasatā ; *samatho samādh' indriyaṃ*

samādhi-balaṃ sammā-samādhi. *id. p.* Dhs. 11.

650. *samanta-cakkhu*, 1063, 1069, 1073, 1090, 1133.

vuccati sabbaññuta-ñāṇaṃ.

Bhagavā tena sabbaññuta-ñāṇena upeto=na tassa

additṭham idh' atthi kiñci atho aviññātaṃ ajā-

nitabbam sabbam abhiññāsi¹ yad atthi² ñeyyam².

¹ *aññāsi* T.

² *yadakkhineyyam* S°.

cp. loc. ad *Sakka*.

samappito, *985.

samaya, *1015.

samādhi, *1026.

N. samādhi-kkhandā : see sīla ; cp. samatha.

samāsana, *977.

651. samīhāmi, 1064 (n' āhaṃ samīhāmi pamocanāya).

A. (1) n' āhaṃ taṃ sakkomi muñcituṃ pa° mocetuṃ pa° uddharitaṃ samuddharāpetuṃ vuṭṭhāpetuṃ ka-thaṅkathā-sallato ti.

Evam pi n' āhaṃ samīhāmi pamocanāya.

(2) Atha vā na ihāmi sam° ussāhāmi vāyāmi ussāhaṃ karomi (ussolhim° . . . etc., see ātappa=) ka-romi= ; asuddhe puggale acchandike kusīte hīnaviriye appaṭipajjamāne dhamma-desanāyā ti.

(3) Atha vā n' atth' añño koci mocetā¹ te yadi moceyyuṃ sakena thāmena (-°balena, -°viriyena, -°parakkamena), sakena purisa-thāmena (=, as above) attanā sammā-patipadam=paṭipajjamānā muñceyyun ti.

Evam pi n' āhaṃ samīhāmi² pamocanāya.

B. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā* :

So vata Cunda attanā³ palipanno paraṃ³ palipannaṃ uddharissati : n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. So vata Cunda attanā adanto avinīto aparinibbuto paraṃ damessati vinessati parinibbāpessati : n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati ti.

Evam pi . . . (: as above).

C. vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā :

“ Attanā va⁴ kataṃ pāpaṃ attanā saṅkilissati, attanā va⁴ akataṃ pāpaṃ attanā visujjhati suddhī asuddhi-paccattaṃ n' añño aññaṃ visodhaye ” ti.†

Evam pi . . . (: as above).

D. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā :

Evam eva kho brāhmaṇa tiṭṭhat' eva nibbānaṃ, tiṭṭhati nibbāna-gāmi maggo, tiṭṭhām' ahaṃ samādapetā ; atha ca pana mama sāvakā mayā evaṃ ovadiyamānā, evaṃ anusāsiyamānā. App' ekacce accanti-tiṭṭham nibbānaṃ ārādhenti,

ekacce n' ārādhenti: ettha ty' āhaṃ⁵ brāhmaṇa
karomi maggaṃ, akkhāyi brāhmaṇa Tathāgato
maggaṃ, Buddho ācikkhati attanā paṭipajja-
mānā muñceyyun ti.

Evam pi n' āhaṃ samihāmi pamocanāya.

¹ mocetum T (*with note*: “katthaci syāma potthake mo-
cetā” ti pi pāṭho).

² samissāmi T; sahiss° Br.

³ Br *ins.* pali°; M palipapali°.

⁴ *om.* Br.

⁵ tass' āhaṃ Sc.

* M. I, 45.

† Dh. 165.

N. samudayato atthaṅgamato assādato ādinavato nissa-
ranato: *ad* kusala II, and saṅkhārā 7. samudaya-
dhammā~nirodha-dhammā: saṅkhārā 10.

652. *samudāgatā*, 1049 (kuto-).
(kuto) jātā=.

653. *samūhata*, 1076.
ūhata sam° uddhata sam° uppāṭita sam° pahīna=.

654. *samecca*, 1058.
abhi°- samāgantvā abhi°- sammukhā [taṃ nama-
sāmi).

655. *sampajānāsi*, 1055 [sañjānāsi ?].
pajānāsi ājānāsi=.

N. sampadā: *see* piṭaka°, sahāya°, sila°.

656. *sampanna*, 1126 (caraṇa°-).
see caraṇa.

sambuddha, 1145, 1147, and (*all* *), 992, 994, 995,
998, 1003, 1016, 1031.

N. sambojjhaṅgāni.

(satta bojjhaṅgā:), (1) sati-sambojjhaṅga, (2) dha-
mavicaya-, (3) viriya-, (4) pīti-, (5) passaddhi-,
(6) samādhi-, (7) upekkhā-.

ad: vedagū; sati.

sammasitvā, 69.

N. *sammā*°.

°ditṭhi: *ad* dhamma-takka; paññā.

°paṭipadā: sammā-paṭipadā (anuloma°, apaccanika°, anvattha°¹, dhamm' ānudhamma°).

¹ atthatta Sc 1129.

ad: (1) anudhamma, (2) dhamm' ānudhamma, (3) nekkhamma, (4) parissayā, (5) paroparam, (6) samīhāmi, (7) paṭipajjeyya.

NB. *referred to as* adhidevakarā dhammā: *ad* 5; *as* kusalā dhammā: *ad* 4; *followed by* silesu paripūrikāritā: *ad* 1, 3, 4, 5.

°paṭipanna: *see* pāpa-sahāya.

°padhāna: *ad* sati-paṭṭhāna.

°vāyāma: *ad* padhānavā.

°saṅkappa: *ad* dhammataakka.

°sati: *ad* sati.

°samādhi: *ad* samatha.

657, a. *saṃyojana* (: saññojana), 1108 (lokassa), 1109 (nandi°).

lagganam bandhanam¹ upakkilesa [kena] loko yutto pa°¹ āyutto sam° laggo laggito palibuddho.

¹ om. Sc.

cp. vusīmato.

657, b. *saṃyojanāni* (: saññojanāni), 62 [74].

dasa saññojanāni: (1) kāma-rāga-saññojanam, (2) paṭigha-saññojanam (3) māna°, (4) ditṭhi°, (5) vicikicchā°, (6) silabbata-parāmāsa°, (7) bhava-rāga°, (8) issā°, (9) maccharā°, (10) avijjā°.

id. p. Dhs. 1113.

samyuta, *1026.

658. *saṃvaram*, 1034 [1035].

āvaraṇam¹ nīvaraṇam² saṃvaraṇam³ rakkhaṇam
gopanam¹.

¹ om. Sc 1034. ² om. Br 1034; ni° T. ³ om. Sc 1035.

cp. nīvaraṇam.

659. *samsagga*, 36.

dve saṃsaggā: dassana-saṃsaggo ca savana-saṃsaggo ca.

(1) Katamo dassana-saṃsaggo ?

Idh' ekacco passati itthim vā kumārim vā abhirūpaṃ =; disvā passitvā anubyañjanaso¹ nimittam gaṇhāti: kesā vā sobhanā, mukhaṃ vā sobhaṇam (akkhi~, kaṇṇā~, nāsā~, oṭṭhaṃ~, dantā~, mukkaṃ~, gīvā~, thanā~, uraṃ~, udaraṃ~², kaṭi~, uru~, jaṅghā~³, hatthā~, aṅguliyo~, nakhā~) ti disvā passitvā abhinandati=: ayam dassana-saṃsaggo.

(2) Katamo savana-saṃsaggo ?

Idh' ekacco suṇāti: amukasmim nāma gāme [vā nigame vā]² itthi vā kumārī vā . . . pe⁴ . . . (etc.=1) ti sutvā suṇitvā abhinandati=: ayam savana-saṃsaggo.

¹ anubandhana-byañjanaso Sc.

² om. Sc.

³ jaṅkhā T.

⁴ om. MSS.

cp. ad v.l. 2: sapadāna-cārī.

660. *samsaya*, 1112 (chinna°-), *1030.

vuccati vicikicchā dukkhe kaṅkhā . . . pe . . .
(: see akaṅkho) [so saṃsayo Buddhassa Bhagavato chinno= tasmā Buddhho chinna-saṃsayo].

N. saṃsāra: see dhātu, saro.

-patha: atāri; oghatiṇṇa; tiṇṇa.

661. *samsuddha*, 1107.

visuddha saṃsuddha parisuddha pariyodāta . . .
(etc.: see visuddha).

662. *sayam*, 57.

sāmam.

663. *sayāno*, 1145.

semāno [*sayamāno*]¹ *avasemāno*² *pari*³.

¹ *om. T.*

² *āvāsamāno S^c.*

³ *parivāsamāno S^c.*

664. *sara*, 1092.

A. *vuccati samsāro āgamanam*¹ *gamanam*¹ *gaman'*
āgamanam, *kālam*, *gati*, *bhav'* *ābhavo*, *cuti ca*
upapatti ca, *jāti ca* *jarā ca maraṇaṃ ca*.

B. *Samsārassa purimā pi koṭi na paññāyati*, *pacchimā*
pi koṭi na paññāyati, *majjhe va samsāre sattā*
ṭhitā patitṭhitā allinā . . . (etc. : nissita=).

I. *Katham samsārassa purimā koṭi na paññāyati?*

(a) *Ettakā jātiyo vattam vatti*², *tato param na*
*vattati*³ *h' evam n' atthi*.

Evam pi samsārassa purimā koṭi na paññāyati.
Ettakāni jāti-satāni vattam vatti, *tato param*
na vattati h' evam n' atthi.

Evam pi samsārassa . . . (as above).

Ettakāni jāti-sahassāni . . . (etc.=preceding) and
*same for : jāti-sata-sahassāni*⁴ (^o*koṭiyo*, ^o*koṭi-*
satāni, ^o*koṭi-sahassāni*, ^o*koṭi-sata-sahassāni*).

Ettakāni vassāni, *vassa-satāni* (^{-o}*sahassāni*,
^o*sata-sahassāni*, ^o*koṭiyo*, ^o*koṭi-satāni*, *etc.*, *as*
above).

Ettakāni kappāni, *kappa-satāni* (^{-o}*sahassāni*,
. . . etc., *as preceding*).

(b) *Vuttam h' etam Bhagavatā*.*

Anamatagg' āyam bhikkhave samsāro pubba-koṭi
na paññāyati avijjā-nīvaranam sattānam taṇ-
*hā - saññojanānam*⁶ *sandhāvataṃ samsara-*
taṃ[?]: *evam dīgharattaṃ kho bhikkhave duk-*
kham paccanubhūtaṃ tibbam paccanubhū-
taṃ byasanam paccanubhūtaṃ kaṭasi va vaḍ-
ḍhitaṃ. Yāvaṃ c' idam bhikkhave alam eva

sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbinditum alaṃ virajjitum
alaṃ muñcitum⁸ ti.

Evam pi saṃsārassa purimā koṭi na paññāyati.

II. Kathaṃ saṃsārassa pacchimā koṭi na paññāyati?

. . . Rep. I^a, with “tato paraṃ na vattissati”
instead of “vattati.” . . .

Evam pi saṃsārassa pacchimā koṭi na paññāyati.

I.+II. Evam pi saṃsārassa purimā koṭi na paññāyati, pac-
chimā koṭi na paññāyati, majjheva . . . (etc.=
B introd.).

¹ om. Sc.

² vasa vassati ins. Sc, vassati ins. T.

³ na vattatī ti Sc throughout; na vaṭṭatī ti Br *passim*.

⁴ om. Br.

⁵ etthakāni in II, Br Sc only at this passage.

⁶ sam^o Br Sc.

⁷ “pe” ins. Br.

⁸ vi^o Br; S.

*id. p. ad 1093 (in Rep. of 1092) abbrev. * S. II, 178.*
salakkhaṇa, *1018.

665. *salāla*, 62.

vuccati udakam.

salla, 51.

666. *savaṇaṃ*, 1120 (śru).

[sotam.]

667. *savanti*, 1034.

āsavanti sandanti pavattanti:

cakkhuto rūpe savanti=,

sotato sadde savanti=(etc., rūpa A c-f).

cakkhuto rūpa-taṇhā savanti=,

sotato sadda-taṇhā . . . (etc., rūpa A c f)

id. p. savanti=ad pithiyyare.

668. *sassatiyā*, 1075.

nicco=, sassatisamam.

saha, *1028, *1029.

669. *sahajānetta*, 1096.

nettaṃ¹ vuccati sabbaññuta-ñānaṃ, Buddhassa
Bhagavato nettañ¹ ca jinabhāvo² ca bodhiyā
mūle apubbam acarimaṃ ekasmiṃ khaṇe upa-
pannā : tasmā Buddho sahajānetta³.

¹ jinattaṃ Br.² paṭibhāvo Sc.³ sahājanetto T.670 (a) *sahāya*, 35, 41, 45 [57].

sahāyā vuccanti yehi saha gamanaṃ phāsu, āga-
manam phāsu (gaman' āgamanam^o-, thānam^{1o}-,
nisajjanam^o-, sayanam^{1o}-, ālapanam^o-, sallapa-
nam^o-, ullapanam^{1o}-, samullapanam^o-).

¹ om. 35.*id. p. ad suhajje.*670 (b) *sahāya-sampada*, 47.

vuccati yo so sahāyo asekhena silakkhandhena
samannāgato hoti, asekhena samādhi-kkhand-
hena . . . (etc. : silakkhandha).

671. *sahitā*, 42 (parissaye+).

Sc : [adhibhavitvā] ajjhottharitā pariyādītā mad-
ditā.

T : agadhitā pīlavā ghāṭavā.

Sāketa, *1012.

sādhū, 1052 [1075], 1102.

672. *sādhū-vihāri*, 45.

paṭhamena pi jhānena sādhū-vihāri . . . (etc. :
jhāna 1-4).

mettāya pi ceto-vimuttiyā sādhū-vihāri . . . (etc. :
, mettā=).

ākās' ānañe' āyatana-samāpattiya pi sādhū-vi-
hāri . . . (etc. : ākās' . . . =).

id. p. for "yath' ābhirantaṃ vihāre arañṇe" v. 53.
sāmayika, 54.

Sāvatthi, *996, *998, *1012.

N. sāvaka: *ad* devatā; nigaṇṭhā.
sāsana, 1143.

673. *sikkhe*, 1061 [1063].

sikkheyya . . . (*etc.*: see sekhā).

674. *silā*, 1044 (jaraṃ^o).

nissitā asitā . . . (*etc.*: nissita=).

675. *sibbani*, 1040, 1041.

vuccati taṇhā, yo rāgo . . . (*etc.*: taṇhā II a).

cp. jappā.

siras, *1027.

676. *sirimsapā*, 52.

vuccanti ahī.

cp. dāmsaka . . . ; see also dukkha I; ruppanti.

sissa (*all* *), 997, 1004, 1006, 1028, 1029.

677. *sīta*, *1014, 52.

dvīhi kāraṇehi sītaṃ hoti:

abbhantara-dhātu-pakopa-vasena vā sītaṃ hoti
bahiddhā utu-vasena sītaṃ hoti.

id. p. *ad* unha (~sīta).

678. *sīti*, 1073 (tattḥ' eva so sīti siyā vimutto, cavetha viññāṇaṃ).

(a) so sīti-bhāvam anuppatto, nicco=, sassatisamaṃ
tattḥ' eva tiṭṭheyya.

(b) Atha vā tassa viññāṇaṃ caveyya=, puna-paṭi-
sandhi-viññāṇaṃ nibbatteyya kāma-dhātuyā
vā (rūpa^o, arūpa^o) ti.

Ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ uppannassa sassatañ ca ucche-
dam pucchati¹, udāhu tattḥ' eva anupādisesāya
nibbāna-dhātuyā parinibbāpeyya.

(c) Atha vā tassa viññāṇaṃ caveyya, puna-paṭisandhi-
viññāṇaṃ nibbatteyya kāma-dhātuyā vā (rūpa^o,
arūpa^o).

Ākiñc' . . . uppannassa parinibbānañ ca paṭi-
sandhiñ ca pucchati.

cp. ad a : sassatiyā.

N. sīla.

I. *cp. carāṇa.*

adhi-sīla : *see* Bhagavā ; sekhā.

bhāvita-sīla : *see* Bhagavā ; bhāv tatto.

sīl' ānussati : *ad* sato.

sīla-kkhandha (samādhi°, paññā°, vimutti°, vi-mutti-ñāṇadassana°).

ad : appamatta, ulāra v. 53, tiṇṇa, thomenti, pār-agū, muni, sekhā, setṭhā.

II. dasa-sīlaṃ :

- (a) (1) pāṇātipātā (virato) (2) adinnādānā . . .
 (3) abrahmacariyā . . . (4) musāvādā . . .
 (5) pisuna-vācāya . . . (6) pharusa-vācāya . . .
 (7) samphappalāpā . . . (8) abhijjhāya . . .
 (9) byāpādā . . . (10) micchādittḥiyā . . .
ad kukkucca (: 5 pimsuna° Br ; 9 vyā° Sc).
 (b) =a, but 3 with kāmesu micchācārā *ad* asuci-ma-nussa, and visame.
 (c) (1) pāṇātipātā . . . (2) adinn' ādānā . . .
 (3) kāmesu micchācārā . . . (4) musāvādā . . .
 (5) surā - meraya - majja-pamāda-tṭhānā *ad* paṭibad-dhacitto.

NB. Another modification of (a) see dukkham III^A.

III. sīlesu pāripūri-kāritā.

indriyesu guttadvāratā.

bhojane mattaññutā.

jāgariy' ānuyogo.

sati-sampajaññaṃ.

ad : (1) anudhamma. (2) nekkhamma.

(3) paroparaṃ. (4) parissayā.

NB. preceded by sammā-paṭipadā in all instances

• followed by cattāro satipaṭṭhānā in 2, 3, 4.

cp. kukkucca.

sīlabbata, 1079, 1085.

N. sīlabbata - parāmāsa : *ad* bhikkhu, vedagū, sañño-jana.

sīla-byasana : *see* byasana.

679. *sīha*, 71 [72], *1015.

migarājā.

cp. *sīha-byagghā ad parissaṇṇā*.

ssu, 1032, 1045, 1077, 1082, 1108.

su-kittita, 1057 (*ad brūmi*).

sukha, *981.

sukha-dukkha, 67 (*sukhassa ca pahānā . . .*).

see 4th *jhāna*.

sukhita, *1029.

Sujampati, *1024.

680. *Suññato lokam avekkhassu*, 1119.

A. 1ⁿ. *dvihi kāranehi suññato lokam avekkhati*:

I. *avassiya-pavatta¹-sallakkhaṇa-vasena vā*

II. *tuccha-saṅkhāra-samanupassanā-vasena vā*.

(I.) *Katham avassiya-p^o-s^o-vasena suññato lokam avekkhati?* (a) *Avasaya rūpe vaso na labbhati (vedanāga . . .; etc. rūpa G)*.

(b) Q. 1. *Vuttam h' etaṃ Bhagavatā**

(1) *rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā; rūpaṃ ca h' idaṃ bhikkhave attā abhavissa na-y-idaṃ rūpaṃ ābādhāya samvatteyya, labbhettha ca rūpe "evam me rūpaṃ hotu, evam me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣī" ti: yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ anattā, tasmā rūpaṃ ābādhāya samvattati, na ca labbhati rūpe² "evam me rūpaṃ hotu, evam me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣī" ti.* (2) *vedanā anattā . . . (etc. ~1).* (3) *saññā (: ~1).* (4) *saṅkhārā (: ~1).* (5) *viññāṇaṃ (: ~1).*

2ⁿ. *Evam avassiya^o . . . (as I).*

(II.) *Katham tuccha-saṅkhāra-samanupassanā-vasena*

3ⁿ. | *suññato lokam avekkhati?*

Rūpe sāro na labbhati (vedanāya^o . . ., saññāya^o . . ., saṅkhāresu^o . . ., viññāṇe^o . . .). *Rūpaṃ assāraṃ nissāraṃ sār' āpagataṃ nicca-sāra-sārena vā sukha-sāra-sārena vā atta-sāra-sārena vā niccena vā . . . (etc.: nicca=).* *Vedanā assārā . . .*

4ⁿ. (etc.=above; and with saññā | saṅkhārā, viññānam). Yathā naḷo assāro nissāro sār' āpagato, yathā ca³ eraṇḍo assāro nissāro sār' āpagato (yathā udumbaro⁴ . . . ; setavaccho⁵~; pālibhad-dako⁶~; phenapiṇḍo~; uda-pubbulaṃ⁷~; marīci~; kaddali-kkhandho~; māyā~) evaṃ eva⁸ rūpaṃ assāraṃ niss⁹ sārāpagataṃ . . . (etc., as above, and same for vedanā, etc., rūpa G). Evaṃ (II). Imehi dvihi kāraṇehi suññato lokaṃ avekkhati.

B. Api ca chah' ākārehi suññato lokaṃ avekkhati:

5ⁿ. | (1) Cakkhuṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā . . . (etc.: nicca=), sotam suññaṃ (ghānaṃ^o, jivhā^o, kāyo^o mano^o) . . . attena vā attaniyena vā niccena=vā; rūpā suññā . . . (etc., as above sub cakkhuṃ), saddā . . . (etc., rūpa C 1-6); cakkhu-viññānaṃ suññaṃ . . . pe . . . (=rūpa B 1-6); ¹⁵[cakkhu-samphasso . . . pe . . . (=rūpa B 1-6); cakkhu-samphassa^{jā} vedanā . . . pe . . . (=rūpa B 1-6). (2) Rūpa³-saññā suññā, dhamma-saññā suññā (rūpa C). (3) Rūpa-sañcetanā suññā . . . pe . . . , dhamma-sañcetanā suññā. (4) Rūpa-tanhā suññā . . . pe . . . dhamma-taṇhā suññā. (5) Rūpa-vitakko suñño . . . (etc., as preceding). (6) Rūpa-vicāro suñño . . . (etc., as above sub cakkhuṃ).

Evaṃ chah' ākārehi suññato lokaṃ avekkhati]¹⁶.

C. P 6ⁿ. | Api ca dasah' ākārehi suññato lokaṃ avekkhati:

(a) [rūpaṃ rittato tucchato suññato anattato]²

^{*}[anissariyato akāmakāriyato alabbhaniyato⁹ avasavattanato parato¹⁰ vicittato¹¹ avekkhati.]^{*}

(b) (vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññānaṃ, [cutim, upapattim, paṭisandhim, bhavaṃ, sāraṃ, vaṭṭaṃ]²⁶) rittato tucchato . . . (etc., as ad rūpaṃ).

Evaṃ dasah' ākārehi suññato lokaṃ avekkhati.

D. 7^a. 1. Api ca dvādasah' ākārehi suññato lokam avek-khati :

- (a) rūpaṃ na satto, na jīvo, na³ poso³, na naro, na māṇavo, na itthi, na puriso, na attā, na attaniyaṃ, na ahaṃ, na mama, na koci¹² atthi¹².
 (b) Vedanā . . . (etc., rūpa G 1-5).

Evam dvādasah' ākārehi . . . (as above).

8ⁿ. | Q. 2. Vuttam h' etaṃ Bhagavatā :*

N' āyaṃ bhikkhave kāyo tumhākaṃ nā pi pare-saṃ¹³ : purāṇam idaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ saṅkhatam¹⁴ abhisāñcetayitaṃ vedaniyaṃ datṭhabbam. Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariya-sāvako paṭicca-samuppādañ ñeva sādhuṃ yoniso manasi-karoti "iti imasmim sati idaṃ hoti, imass' uppādā idaṃ uppajjati, imasmim asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati," yad idaṃ avijjā-paccayā saṅkhārā=sambhavanti (skh 2). Evam etassa kevalassa dukkha-kkhandhassa samudayo hoti; avijjāya tv eva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodho, saṅkhāra-nirodhā viññāna-nirodho . . . (etc.: saṅkhārā 3). Evam etassa kevalassa dukkha-kkhandhassa nirodho hoti ti.

9ⁿ. | Q. 3. [Vuttam h' etaṃ]¹⁵ Bhagavatā :*

- (a) Yaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo paḥiṇaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. [Kiñ ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ ?
 (b) Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha . . . (etc.=a) . . . vedanā]¹⁵ . . . (etc.: rūpa G).
 (c) Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave yaṃ imasmim jetavane tiṇa-kaṭṭhā sākā palāsaṃ, taṃ jano hareyya vā daheyya vā yathā-paccayaṃ vā kareyya. Api nu tumhākaṃ evaṃ aśa¹⁶ : "Amhe jano harati vā dahati vā yathā-paccayaṃ vā karoti" ti ? No h' etaṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu na [no evaṃ bhante:]¹⁷ attā

vā attaniyaṃ vā ti—evam eva kho bhikkhave
yaṃ na tumhākaṃ. . . (etc.=a, b).

E. 10^a. “Suddhaṃ¹⁸ dhamma-samuppādaṃ
suddhaṃ saṅkhāra santatiṃ¹⁹
passantassa yathā bhūtaṃ
na²⁰ bhayaṃ hoti gāmiṇi
tiṇa-kaṭṭh’ upamaṃ²¹ lokaṃ
yadā paññāya passati

10². na aññaṃ || patthayate²² kiñci
aññatra appaṭisandhiyā ” ti.

11^a. | Evam pi suññato lokaṃ avekkhati.

F. Āyasinā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca : “suñ-
ñā²⁷ loko ” ti bhante vuccati ; kittavatā nu kho
“suñño loko ” ti vuccati ti ?

(a) Yasmā kho Ānanda suññaṃ attena vā attani-
yena vā, tasmā “suñño loko ” ti vuccati.

(b) Kiñ c’ Ānanda suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā ?

(1) Cakkhu suññaṃ . . . (~b), rūpā suññā, cak-
khu-viññānaṃ suññaṃ, cakkhu-samphasso suñ-
ño, yaṃ²³ p’ idam²³ cakkhu-samphassa-paccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā
adukkham-asukkhāṃ vā : tam pi suññaṃ attena
vā attaniyena vā ; (2) sotam pi suññaṃ . . .
(~b) saddā suññā . . . (etc., as 1) ; (3) ghā-
naṃ ~gandhā . . . ; (4) jivhā ~rasā . . .
(5) kāyo~phoṭṭhabbā . . . ; (6) mano~dham-
mā . . . (etc., as 1).

(c) Yasmā ca kho Ānanda . . . (etc.=a).

Evam pi suññato lokaṃ avekkhati.

12^a. | **Q. 4.** Vuttaṃ h’ etaṃ Bhagavatā :*

(a) Evam eva bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ saman-
nesati²⁴ yāvatā rūpassa gati ; vedanaṃ sa-
mannesati yāvatā vedanāya gati, (etc. :) (sañ-
ñaṃ~, saṅkhāre~, viññānaṃ~).

¹⁸(b) [tassa bhikkhuno rūpaṃ samannesato]³ yāvatā
rūpassa gati . . . (etc. ~a, with samanne-
sato) :

(c) yaṃ pi-y-assa²⁵ hoti “ahan ” ti vā “maman ”

ti vā “asmin” ti vā : tam pi tassa na.
hoti ti.

Evam pi suññato lokam avekkhati.

- ¹ avasavattana B^r *throughout*. ² rūpe na labbhati S^c.
³ om. B^r. ⁴ ududaro S^c.
⁵ setagaccho B^r. ⁶ paribhaddhako S^c, pāri^o B^r.
⁷ pubbulakam T, udaka-pubbulham B^r. ⁸ evam T.
⁹ aphāsuniyato T. ¹⁰ pavuttito T.
¹¹ vivittato T. ¹² na koci na kassaci B^r.
¹³ aññesaṃ B^r; S. ¹⁴ abhi^o B^r; S.
¹⁵ om. S^c. ¹⁶ aññassa S^c.
¹⁷ om. S^c T. ¹⁸ Buddhā S^c.
¹⁹ sanattim T. ²⁰ tam *ins.* T.
²¹ samam S^c T. ²³ patthaye T.
²³ yad idam S^c T. ²⁴ samannesato S^c *throughout*.
²⁵ yam pi ssa tam hoti B^r.
²⁶ om. T. ²⁷ suññato MSS.

1ⁿ *etc.* : The numbers 1-12 indicate the order of the §§ in B^r. The variances of S^c and T are as follows :
 S^c : 1, 2, 9, 10* (: E first 3 lines). [om. 3.] 4, 5* (om. *passus* marked ¹⁵). [om. 6, 7, 8.] 10² (: E remainder), 11, 12.—T : 1, 8, 2, 3, 4. [om. 5.] 6 (: with var. indicated ad note p), 7, 9, 11, 10, 12.—For S^cA the distribution would be : 1, 2 on leaf 73 back ; 9-8 on leaf 74, 75 front ; 10²-12 on 75 back.

^p ad 6ⁿ : For T as follows :

- (a) last line of 4 : api ca chah' ākārehi s^o l^o avekkhati : rūpam anissariyato . . . (etc.=6 a^x and b^x).
 (b) api ca dasah' āk^o . . . (=6 a^z), and asārakato vadhakato vibhavato aghamūlato sāsavato saṅkhatato . . . (etc.=6 b with above). In both a and b omitted passage indicated with ²⁴.
 cp. kusala II.

id. p. B: *ad piyarūpā*; C: *ad kusala II.*

Q. 1: S. III, 66; Q. 2: S. II, 64; Q. 3: S. III, 33; Q. 4: S. IV, 197; F: S. IV, 54.

681 (a) *sutaṃ*, 1116 (: see b).

(b) *sutvā*, *994, *1006, *1023; *sutvāna*, 1061, 1096, 1101, 1147.

(*sutvā*) *sunitvā uggahetvā*¹
upadhārayitvā upalakkhayitvā.

¹ *uggaṇhitvā B^r 1061.*

id. p. *nisamma*; *sutaṃ*; *~sunoma.*

(c) *sunoma*, *988, *997, 1110.

uggaṇhāma dhārema upa° upalakkhema.
*cp. asunanto, *1023.*

682. *sutavā*, 70.

see bahussuto.

683. *sutiṣṭhā*, 1078.

suta-suddhiyā (cp. diṭṭhiyā).

N. *sutta geyya . . . : see paṭibhānavā.*

suttadharo : see bahussuto.

Suttanta Vinaya Abhidhamma : see vimutto.

684 (a) *suddha*, 1120.

vi° parisuddha vodāta (. . . pe¹ ? . . .).

cp. vi°.

¹ *om. MSS.*

(b) *suddhi*, 1079.

vi° parisuddhi mutti vi° pari°.

¹ *om. B^r.*

685. *sunittihita*, 48.

sukata suparikamma-kata.

*sumano, *1028.*

686. *sumedha*, 1101.

medhā vuccati paññā
 Bhagavā ñmāya medhāya paññāya upeto,
 taemā Bhagavā sumedho
id. p. bhūrimedhaso.

687. *suvanna*, 48.

jātarūpa.

688. *suhajjā*, 37.

vuccanti yehi saha . . . (*etc.*=sahāya).

689. *sekhā*, 1038.

Kim karanā vuccanti sekhā? Sikkhantī ti sekhā.

A. Kim ca¹ sikkhanti? Adhi-sīlam pi sikkhanti
 (adhicittam^o-, adhipaññam^o-).

(1) Katamā ca adhisīla-sikkhā?

Idha bhikkhu sīlavā hoti [pātimokkha-saṃvara-
 saṃvuto viharati ācara-gocara-sampanno, anu-
 mattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sik-
 khati sikkhāpadesu]^p: khuddako pi sīla-
 kkhandho mahanto pi sīla-kkhandho, sīlam
 patitṭhā ādicaranam² saṃyamo saṃvaro muk-
 haṃ pamukhaṃ kusalanam dhammanam sa-
 māpattiyā.

Ayaṃ adhisīla-sikkhā.

(2) Katamā ca adhicitta-sikkhā?

Idha bhikkhu viviecc' eva kāmehi . . . (*etc.*;
 jhāna).

Ayaṃ adhicitta-sikkhā.

(3) Katamā ca adhipañña-sikkhā?

Idha bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayattha-gāminiyā
 paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya
 samṃā - dukkhakkhaya - gāminiyā. So idaṃ
 dukkhan ti yathābhūtaṃ pajanāti, (ayaṃ
 dukkha-samudayo ti~: *etc.* saṅkhārā 4 a),
 (ime āsavā ti~: *etc.* saṅkhārā 5).

Ayaṃ adhipañña-sikkhā.

B. (a) Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjantā sikkhanti, jānantā
 sikkhanti (passantā^{o1}, paccavekkhantā^{o1.3}, cit-

taṃ adhiṭṭhahantā⁴, saddhāya⁵ adhimuuccantā⁶,
viriyam pagganhantā⁷, satim upaṭṭhapentā⁸,
cittam samādahantā⁹, paññāya pajānantā¹⁰, ab-
hiññeyyam abhijanantā . . . (etc.: abhiññeyya
1-5) sikkhanti) caranti¹¹ ācaranti¹² sam¹³ samādāya
vattanti.

(b) Taṃ kāraṇā vuccanti sekhā.

¹ om. T.

² āvaraṇam T.

³ om. Sc.

⁴ padahantā B† 1061.

⁵ sandhāya adhipucchanto Br.

⁶ om. Br Sc.

⁷ om. Br 1061.

*id. p. A, B^a ad sikkhe (1061) with sikkheyya for
sikkhanti in B^a. P D. I, 63.*

690 (a) *seṭṭha*, 1064, 1126 (Buddha^o).

see mahā.

(b) *seṭṭhā*, 47.

honti sahāyā sīlena . . . (etc.: sīlakkhandha).

*Setavya, *1012.*

senāsanāni, 72.

691. *seri*, 39.

*dve seri : dhammo pi seri, puggalo pi seri. Katamo
dhammo-seri ? cattāro satipaṭṭhānā=. Katamo
puggalo seri ? Yo imina serinā dhammena sa-
mannāgato so vuccati puggalo seri.*

692. (a) *sevanti*, 75.

sam¹ paṭisevanti².

(b) *seve*, 57; *sevetha*, 72 (no expl.).

*seveyya ni³ samseveyya paṭiseveyya ācareyya sam⁴
samādāya⁵ vatteyya⁶.*

¹ om. T.

² om. Sc.

³ samādeyya Sc.

cp. ariñcamāno ; āsevati.

693. *sevitabbo*, 47.

bhajitabbo payirupāsitaḥ paripucchitaḥ pañhitabbo.

cp. kāmagaṇā B.

so, *977, 1048 (*etc.*).

694. *soka*, *994, 1052.

ñāti-byasanena vā phutṭhassa (bhoga°- *etc.*: see byasana=) aññatar' aññatarena byasanena samannāgatassa, aññatar' aññatarena dhukkadhammena phutṭhassa soko socanā socitattam anto-soko, anto-parisoko, anto-dāho, anto-pari-dāho¹, cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassam sokasallam.

¹ *om.* Sc T.

sokasalla, *985.

sokhya, 61 (: *ad* kāmasukham).

695. *sotā*, 1034, 1035.

taṇhā-soto (ditṭhi°, kilesa°, duccarita°, avijjā°).

id. p. *ad* yāni, 1035.

cp. iñjitā.

NB. sotāpatti: *ad* nāga, puthū, yathodhikāni. viññāna.

somanassa-domanassā, 67.

soḷasa, *1006.

696. *snehā* (senhā, sinehā), 36, 66.

dve senhā . . . (*etc.*: see lepa).

svajja, *998.

haṭṭho, *1017.

697. *handā*, 1132 (: hand' āham).

padasandhi . . . (*etc.*, see icc' a).

hamsa, 1134.

698. *hāpeti*, 37.

paridhamseti parisajjeti antaradhāpeti.

hi, *1001, *1023, 1051, 1052, 1057, 1062.

699. (a) *hitvā*, 1056, 1071 (*etc.*, in N); *hitvāna*, 60.
see jahitvā=.

(b) *hitvā*, 1071.

cajitvā pari° atikkamitvā sam° vītivattitvā.

700. *huram*, 1084 (-Gotamasāsanā) [1135].

*param*¹ Gotamasāsanā (*pure*², *pathamataram*[°]).

¹ *paro* B^r. ² *pare* B^r.

N. *hetu* : *see mūla* ; *saṅkhā*.

Hemaka, *1007, 1084-1087, 1124.

honti, *1001, *1029.

APPENDICES

LIST OF GĀTHĀS (G).

<i>No.</i>	<i>Gāthā</i>	<i>Ad</i>	<i>From</i>
1	attanā va katam pāpam	samihāmi	Dh. 165.
2	addasam kāmā te mūlam	kāmā	J. III, 450.
3	anaññāposim aññātām	anaññāposi	Ud. I, 6, (p. 4).
4	anattahajanano lobho	parissayā	It. 83.
5	āgu na karoti kiñci loke	nāga	Sn. 522.
6	ekāyanam jātikkhayanta- dassī	eka	S. V, 168, 186.
7	kāmā te paṭhamā senā	visenikatvā	Sn. 436 sq.
8	kāya-munim vācā-munim	muni	It. 56.
9	catukkanno catudvāro	dukkha III	*Pv. I, 10, 13.
10	tanhādutiyo puriso	eka	A. II, 10.
11	tesam c' āyam pacchimako bhavo	tinno	Th. I, 202.
12	dantam nayanti samitim	bhāvitatto	Dh. 321, 322.
13	dhajo rathassa paññānam	bhūripaññāno	S. I, 42.
14	nagassa passe āsinam	āsina	S. I, 195.
15	na monena muni hoti	muni	Dh. 268, 269.
16	n' āssissam na pivissāmi	alīnacitto	Th. I, 223.
17	pajjena katena attanā	bhikkhu	Sn. 514.
18	bāhetvā sabba-pāpakāni	brāhmaṇa	Sn. 519.
19	bhayam dukkhañ ca rogo ca	bhaya, v. 51	A. IV, 290.
20	māno hi te brāhmaṇa khā- ribhāro	vidhumo	S. I, 169.
21	yassa paripatā n' atthi	katakieca	Sn. 715.
22	rāgo doso ca moho ca	parissayā	Sn. 271.
23	rāgo rajo na ca pana reṇu vuccati :	viraja	J. I, 117.

No.	Gāthā.	Ad.	From.
24	lobho doso ca moho ca	parissayā	S. I, 70, 98
25	virato idha sabba-pāpakehi	vīra	Sn. 531.
26	vedāni viceyya kevalāni	vedagū	Sn. 529.
27	suddham dhammasamup- pādam :	suññato	?
28	sele yathā pabbata-mud- dhani :	cakkhumā	S. I, 137.

LIST OF QUOTATIONS WITH "VUTTAM H' ETAM."

No.	Gāthā.	Ad.	From.
1	atitañ ce	Tathāgata	D. III, 134
2	anamatagg'	sara	S. II, 178.
3	idha pan' āham Sāriputta	tiṭṭhantaṃ	?
4	evam eva	suññato	S. IV, 197.
5	ko ca bhikkhave	kāmagunā	M. I, 85.
6	tayo kho mahārāja	parissayā	S. I, 70.
7	tayo 'me bhikkhave	parissayā	It. 83.
8	n' āyam bhikkhave	suññato	S. II, 64.
9	pañc' ime	kāmagunā	M. I, 85.
10	bhayan ti	bhaya v. 51	A. IV, 289.
11	Mahāpuriso ti	mahāpurisa	S. V, 158.
12	yam bhikkhave na tum- hākam :	suññato	S. III, 33.
13	ye keci bhikkhave dham- mā	mūladassāvī	S. V, 91.
14	yo hi bhikkhave	pariññā	?
15	rūpam bhikkhave	suññato	S. III, 66.
16	rup' ūpāyam viññāṇaṃ	viññāṇa-tṭhiti	S. III, 53.
17	sa antevāsiko	parissayā	S. IV, 136.
18	santi bhikkhave sattā	viññāṇa-tṭhiti	A. IV, 39.
19	seyyathā araṇṇako migo	jhāna	?
20	so vata Cunda	samīhāmi	M. I, 45.
21	so vat' Ānanda	saṅgaṇik' āra- ta, v. 54	M. III, 110.

LIST OF OTHER UNSPECIFIED REFERENCES.

<i>To</i>	<i>Under No. of C.N.</i>	<i>To</i>	<i>Under No. of C.N.</i>
Vin. III, 5	235	Pv. IV, 17	304 (III)
D. I, 6	177 ; 219	DA. I, 68	pucchā
D. I, 7	229 ; 305	Dhs. 16	380
D. I, 8	39	Dhs. 68	494
D. I, 13	22	Dhs. 332	628
D. I, 34	jhāna	Dhs. 381	271 (III)
D. I, 55	434	Dhs. 629	540
D. I, 63	689	Dhs. 1059	271 (III)
D. I, 70	177	Dhs. 1060	313
D. I, 88	brāhmaṇā	Dhs. 1061	99
D. I, 250	239	Dhs. 1060	576
S. IV, 52	550	Dhs. 1113	657 ^b
S. IV, 54	680 F	Dhs. 1116	505
S. IV, 287	25	Dhs. 1122	614
M. I, 87	604	Dhs. 1156	290
M. I, 139	282 C	Dhs. 1160	206 (I)
M. III, 183	304 (III)	Vbh. 350	405
A. I, 50	97	Vbh. 357	356
A. II, 121	470		
A. III, 338	517		
A. V, 110	304 (I)		
J. Nos. 9 and 95	22		

LIST OF REPEATED PADAS.

A. *Relating to question and answer (formal):*

atthi pañhena āgamam, 1043, 1105, 1118.

tañ c' āham abhinandāmi, 1054, 1067.

et' ābhinandāmi, 1057, 1083.

* ācikkha dhammam, 1097, 1120, 1122.

kittayissāmi te, 1053, 1066.

tasmā tuvaṃ . . ., 1121, 1123.

tava sutvāna nigghosam, 1061, 1062.

pucchāmi taṃ . . ., 1043, 1045, 1047, 1049, 1051,
1079, 1081.

tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo, 1052, 1057, 1075,
1102.

yam kiñci sampajānāsi, 1055, 1068.

. . . sādhu viyākarohi, 1052, 1075.

B. Relating to subjects in question :

aññāvimokkham pabrūhi, 1105, 1107.

kin nu tamhā vippavasasi, 1138, 1140.

atha ko carahi, 1047, 1081.

nirāsaṃso uda āsasāno, 1090, 1091.

kiss' assa vippahānena nibbānam, 1108, 1109.

ye kec' ime samaṇa-brāhmanāse, 1079, 1080, 1081.

ye kec' ime isayo, 1044, 1045.

ye keci lokasmim, 1049, 1050.

ye me pubbe viyākamsu, 1084, 1135.

ye s' idha diṭṭham, 1082, 1083.

yo me dhammam adesesi, 1137, 1139, 1141.

katham satassa carato viññānam, 1110, 1111.

katham lokassa avekkhamtam, 1118, 1119.

C. Relating to the Teaching :

attham paleti . . ., 1074 (*twice*).

akiñcanam kāmabhave asattam, 1059, 1091.

kāmesu yo vitarāgo, 1071, 1072.

yasmim kāmā na vasanti, 1088, 1089.

Gotamo bhūripaññāno, 1136, 1138, 1140.

yassa n' atthi upamā, 1137, 1149.

pāraguṃ sabbadhammānam, 1105, 1112.

etad aññāya, 1087, 1095.

yam viditvā sato caram . . . 1053, 1054, 1066,
1067, 1085.

ubhamtam abhiññāya, 1040, 1042.

uddham adho tiriyaṃ, 1055, 1068, 1103.

majjhe sarasmim tiṭṭhatam, 1092, 1093.

tiṭṭheyya so tattha, 1072, 1073.

atāru jātiñ ca jarañ ca, 1045, 1047, 1079, 1081.

n' ātarimsu jāti-jaran ti, 1046, 1048, 1060, 1080.

lījāti-jaram soka° . . ., 1052, 1057.

CONCORDANCE OF S^c AND *S^cA (ARCHETYPE).

<i>S^cA</i> (leaf).	<i>S^c</i> (leaf: line).	<i>SN</i> (verse).	<i>Pucchā</i> (No.).
1	1 ₁₋₇	976-983	1
2	1 ₈₋₂ ₁₃	984-1018	(1)
3	2 ₁₄₋₃ ₁₁	1019-1048	(1), 2, 3
4	3 ₁₂₋₄ ₁₀	1049-1076	4-6
5	4 ₁₁₋₅ ₈	1077-1103	7-11, 12
6	5 ₉₋₆ ₆	1104-1130	(12), 13-16, Ps.
7	6 ₇₋₇ ₄	1131-1149; N. 1032, 1033	16, A. 1
8	7 ₅₋₈ ₂	(1033)	—
9	8 ₃₋₁₆	(1033) 1034	—
10	9 ₁₋₁₄	(1034), 1035	—
11	9 ₁₅₋₁₀ ₁₂	(1035)-1037	—
12	10 ₁₃₋₁₁ ₁₀	(1037), 1038	—
13	11 ₁₁₋₁₂ ₈	(1038), 1039	—
14	12 ₉₋₁₃ ₆	(1039)	—
15	13 ₇₋₁₄ ₄	1040, 1041	1 concl. 2
16	14 ₅₋₁₅ ₄	(1041), 1042	—
17	15 ₆₋₁₆ ₁	(1042)	—
18	16 ₂₋₁₆	1043	3
19	17 ₁₋₁₄	(1043)	—
20	17 ₁₅₋₁₈ ₁₀	(1043), 1044	—
21	18 ₁₁₋₁₉ ₉	(1044), 1045	—
22	19 ₁₀₋₂₀ ₇	(1045), 1046	—
23	20 ₈₋₂₁ ₅	(1046), 1047	—
24	21 ₆₋₂₂ ₄	1048	—
25	22 ₅₋₂₃ ₂	(1048), 1049	(3), 4
26	23 ₁₋₁₈	(1049)	—
27	{ 24 ₁₋₁₄ 24 ₁₅₋₂₅ ₁₀	(1049)	—
28	25 ₁₁₋₂₆ ₈	(1049), 1050, 1051	—
29	26 ₉₋₂₇ ₄	(1051), 1052	—
30	27 ₅₋₁₇	(1052)	—
31	27 ₁₈₋₂₈ ₉	1053	—
32	* 28 ₁₀₋₂₉ ₄	1054, 1055	—
33	29 ₅₋₁₈	(1055), 1056	—
34	30 ₁₋₁₃	(1056), 1057, 1058	—
35	30 ₁₄₋₃₁ ₉	(1058), 1059	—
36	31 ₁₀₋₃₂ ₂	1059	—
37	32 ₃₋₁₈	1060, 1061	(4), 5
38	32 ₁₇₋₃₃ ₁₂	(1061), 1062, 1063	—

<i>S^cA</i> (leaf).	<i>S^c</i> (leaf: line).	<i>SN</i> (verse).	<i>Pucchā</i> (No.).
39	33 ₁₃ -34 ₈	(1063), 1064	—
40	34 ₇ -35 ₁	(1064), 1065	—
41	35 ₂₋₁₅	(1065), 1066	—
42	35 ₁₆ -36 ₉	1067, 1068	—
43	36 ₁₀ -37 ₆	1069, 1070	6
44	37 ₇ -38 ₃	(1070), 1071, 1072	—
45	38 ₄₋₁₈	(1072), 1073, 1074	—
46	39 ₁₋₁₄ ~	(1074), 1075, 1076	—
47	39 ₁₅ -40 ₁₄	(1076), 1077, 1078	(6), 7
48	44 ₈ -45 ₅	1079, 1080	—
49	45 ₆ -46 ₁	(1080), 1081, 1082	—
50	46 ₂₋₁₅	(1082), 1083	—
51	46 ₁₆ -47 ₉	(1083), 1084	(7), 8
52	47 ₁₀ -48 ₇ ~	(1084), 1085, 1086	—
53	48 ₈ -49 ₄	1087, 1088, 1089	(8), 9
54	49 ₅₋₁₈ ~	(1089), 1090, 1091	—
55	40 ₁₅ -41 ₁₄	(1091), 1092	(9), 10
56	41 ₁₅ -42 ₁₂	(1092), 1093	—
57	42 ₁₃ -43 ₉ ~	1094, 1095, 1096	(10), 11
58	43 ₁₀ -44 ₇	(1096), 1097	—
59	49 ₁₉ -50 ₁₄	(1097), 1098, 1099	—
60	50 ₁₅ -51 ₁₀	1100, 1101	(11), 12
61	51 ₁₁ -52 ₆	(1101), 1102, 1103	—
62	52 ₇ -53 ₃	(1103), 1104, 1105	(12), 13
63	53 ₄₋₄	(1105), 1106	—
64	53 ₁₅ -54 ₁₁	(1106), 1107	—
65	54 ₁₂ -55 ₇	1108-1111	—
66	55 ₈ -56 ₆	(1111), 1112	(13), 14
67	56 ₇ -57 ₂	(1112), 1113, 1114	—
68	57 ₃₋₁₆	(1114)	—
69	57 ₁₇ -58 ₁₂	(1114), 1115	—
70	58 ₁₃ -59 ₇	(1115), 1116	(14), 15
71	59 ₈ -60 ₃	1116	—
72	60 ₄₋₁₈	(1116), 1117	—
73	61 ₁₋₁₅	(1117), 1118, 1119	—
74	{ 61 ₁₆ -62 ₁₄		—
75	{ (see suñña- to)	(1119)	
76	62 ₁₅ -63 ₉	(1119), 1120	(15), 16
77	om.	(1120), 1121	—
78	63 ₁₀ -64 ₆	1122, 1123	16 <i>concl.</i>
79	64 ₇₋₁₉	Ps. 1124-1126	—
80	65 ₁₋₁₄	(1126), 1127, 1128	—

<i>S^cA</i> (leaf).	<i>S^c</i> (leaf: line).	<i>SN</i> (verse).	<i>Pucchā</i> (No.).
81	65 ₁₅ -66	(1128), 1129-1131	16 A
82	66 ₉ -67 ₂	(1131), 1132	—
83	67 ₃₋₁₇	(1132), 1133	—
84	67 ₁₈ -68 ₁₂	(1133), 1134, 1135	—
85	68 ₁₃ -69 ₈	1136	—
86	69 ₉ -70 ₅	(1136), 1137, 1138	—
87	70 ₆₋₁₈	(1138), 1139-1141	—
88	71 ₁₋₁₄	(1141), 1142, 1143	—
89	71 ₁₅ -72 ₈	(1143), 1144, 1145	—
90	72 ₉ -73 ₄	(1145), 1146, 1147	—
91	73 ₅ -74 ₁	(1147), 1148	—
92	74 ₂₋₉	1149	—

